In the Supreme Court of the State of Nevada

Jemar Matthews,

Appellant

v.

State of Nevada,

Respondent

Electronically Filed Supreme Court Casel N3 2022 12:32 p.m. Elizabeth A. Brown Appeal from Judg thetkoof Supreme Court Conviction of Eighth Judicial District Court, Clark County, in Case No.: 06C228460-2

Appellant's Appendix Volume 4

/s/ Todd M Leventhal

Leventhal and Associates, PLLC Nevada Bar: 8543 626 S. 3rd Street Las Vegas, NV 89101 <u>Leventhalandassociates@gmail.com</u> 702-472-8686 Attorney for Appellant

Appellant's Appendix Volume 4 of 6, pp. 0714 to 0940

1. Docket
2. Amended Information
3. Notices of Witnesses and/of Expert Witnesses 1 AA 0027
4. State's Supplemental Amended Notice of Witnesses 1 AA 0055
5. Transcript of Trial Day 1 1 AA 0064
6. Transcript of Trial Day 2 2 AA 0326
7. Transcript of Trial Day 3 3 AA 0524
8. Transcript of Trial Day 4 4 AA 0714
9. Transcript of Trial Day 5 5 AA 0941
10. Transcript of Trial Day 6 6 AA 1184
11. Transcript of Trial Day 7 6 AA 1323
12. Instructions to the Jury
13. Verdict
14. Amended Judgment of Conviction
15. Notice of Appeal

CERTIFICATE OF SERVICE

The undersigned, an employee of Leventhal and Associates, hereby certifies that she served the foregoing on the State by delivering a true and correct copy of it on July 13, 2022, to the following persons via electronic service through the Nevada Supreme Court electronic filing system.

Steven S. Owens

Chief Deputy District Attorney

Adam Paul Laxalt

Attorney General / Carson City

I further certify that I served a copy of this document by mailing a true and correct copy thereof, postage pre-paid, addressed to:

Jemar Matthews

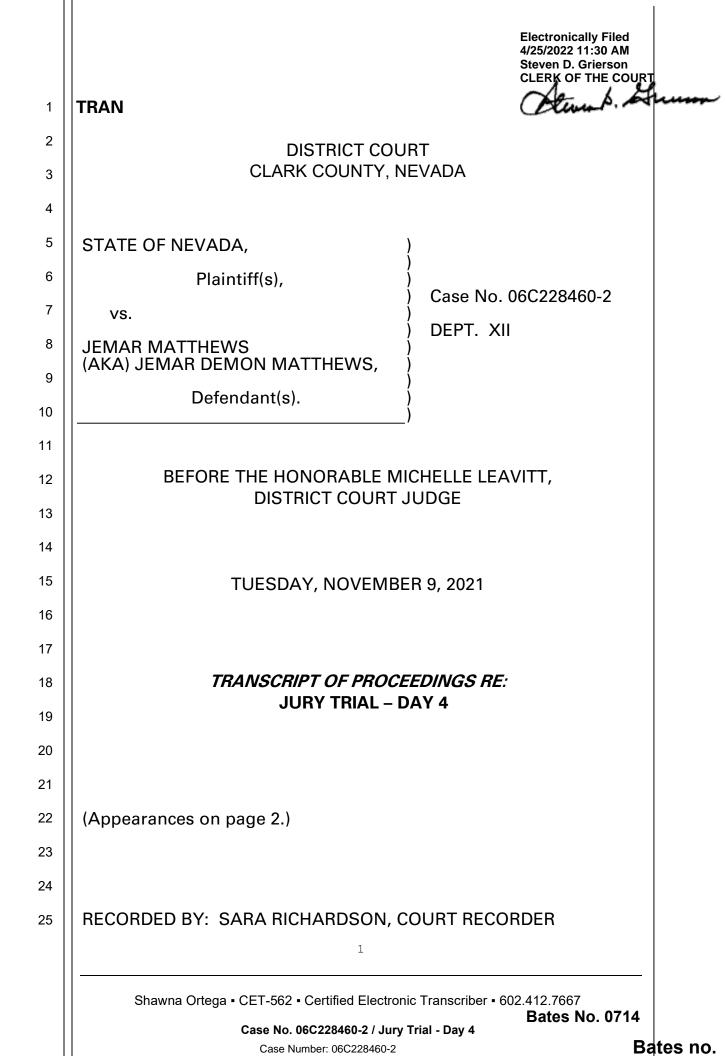
Reg. No,:1014654

PO Box 650

Indian Springs NV 89070-0650

/s/ Maribel Godinez

An Employee of Leventhal and Associates



1	APPEARANCES:	
2	For the State:	JOHN L. GIORDANI, III, ESQ.
3		(Chief Deputy District Attorney) AGNES M. BOTELHO, ESQ.
4		(Chief Deputy District Attorney)
5	For the Defendant(s):	TODD M. LEVENTHAL, ESQ.
6		RICHARD E. TANASI, ESQ.
7	Also Present:	
8	Samantha Goett, State's in	tern
9		
10 11		
12		
13		
14		
15		
16		
17		
18		
19		
20		
21		
22		
23		
24		
25		2
		2
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 •	Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0715
	Case No. 0	6C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	INDEX	
2		<u>Page #</u>
3		
4	WITNESSES	
5	FOR THE STATE:	
6	FOR THE STATE.	
7	BRADLEY CUPP	10
8	Cross-Examination Redirect Examination	12 42
9	Recross-Examination	49
	Further Redirect Examination	54
10	LISA GAVIN	
11	Direct Examination	58
12	DAVID RUFFINO	
13	Direct Examination	65
14	Cross-Examination	92
15	MICHAEL CALARCO	
16	Direct Examination	99
-	Cross-Examination	111
17	STEPHANIE FLETCHER	
18	Direct Examination	115
19	Cross-Examination	147
20	Redirect Examination Jury Questions	161 167
21		
22	CHAD BAKER Direct Examination	171
23		
24	CORD OVERSON Direct Examination	173
24 25	Cross-Examination	187
20	3	
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 6	602.412.7667 Bates No. 0716
	Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	

1	I N D E X (cont.)	
2	FOR THE STATE (cont.)	
3	BRIAN WALTER	
4	Direct Examination	194
5	Cross-Examination	213
6		
7	EXHIBITS	
8		<u>Page #</u>
9	For the State:	
10	Exhibit No. 466	72
11	For the Defendant:	
12		
13	Exhibit Nos. A, B, 5A Exhibit No. C	6 98
14		
15 16		
10		
18		
19		
20		
21		
22		
23		
24		
25		
	4	
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transc	riber • 602.412.7667
	Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day	Bates No. 0717
		Bat

1	LAS VEGAS, NEVADA, TUESDAY, NOVEMBER 9, 2021
2	[Proceeding commenced at 10:25 a.m.]
3	
4	[Outside the presence of the jury.]
5	THE COURT: The record will reflect that the hearing's
6	taking place outside the presence of the jury panel. We have a full
7	panel here, but it's my understanding the parties have something
8	outside the presence.
9	And Mr. Matthews is present in the courtroom with us.
10	MR. TANASI: Good morning, Your Honor.
11	THE COURT: Good morning.
12	MR. TANASI: Thank you for calling this outside of the
13	presence. Couple quick matters.
14	THE COURT: You bet.
15	MR. TANASI: We just have some exhibit stipulations.
16	THE COURT: Sure.
17	MR. TANASI: Particularly 5A. That is one of the firearms
18	admitted in this case. I don't remember exactly which firearm, but
19	listed as firearm, short-barreled.
20	THE COURT: So it's the State's exhibit?
21	MR. TANASI: Correct.
22	MR. GIORDANI: Yes.
23	THE COURT: Okay.
24	MR. TANASI: And then there's also
25	THE COURT: You're moving to admit the State's
	5
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
	Bates No. 0718 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	MR. TANASI: Yeah.	
2	THE COURT: Okay. Just keep going. Keep going.	
3	MR. TANASI: Sorry, I'm just I'm listing the stipulations	
4	on the	
5	THE COURT: Okay.	
6	MR. TANASI: The bearer of the good stipulated news.	
7	THE COURT: Okay. I'm, like I mean, get the straight	
8	after this morning.	
9	MR. TANASI: Right. Yes. Understood.	
10	And then we do have two defense exhibits, A and B. A is	
11	a TPO.	
12	THE COURT: Okay.	
13	MR. TANASI: And B is a map. So, again, we stipulate for	
14	their admission. I would move to publish them now, because I'm	
15	not sure exactly when we'll get them in through which witness, but	
16	I just want to make sure they do go back to the jury and they're	
17	there for closing.	
18	THE COURT: Well, okay. So Defense Exhibit A and B,	
19	they're admitted by stipulation, correct?	
20	MR. GIORDANI: Correct.	
21	THE COURT: Okay. And then 5A is admitted. But, I	
22	mean, you can publish whenever whatever witness you want to	
23	publish through. But yeah, it's admitted. It will go back to the jury	
24	panel.	
25	[Defendant's Exhibit Numbers A, B, and 5A admitted.]	
	6	
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
	Bates No. 0719 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	

1	MR. TANASI: That's my main concern. Because, again,
2	I'm not sure exactly which witness we're going to use it for.
3	THE COURT: Okay.
4	MR. TANASI: It may end up being none, we might just
5	have it for closing. And so I just want to make sure it goes back to
6	the jury.
7	THE COURT: Absolutely. And if you wanted to publish it
8	during closing, you can as well.
9	MR. TANASI: Thank you, Judge.
10	MR. GIORDANI: If I may?
11	THE COURT: Yeah.
12	MR. GIORDANI: As to 5A, I was showing the firearm to
13	Officer Cupp yesterday.
14	THE COURT: Uh-huh.
15	MR. GIORDANI: The box is marked as 5, 5A will be the
16	actual firearm, which is attached inside the box so it doesn't move
17	around.
18	THE COURT: Okay.
19	MR. GIORDANI: As to the TPO, there are addresses in
20	which Mr. Matthews is apparently not allowed to go to or will have
21	to stay away from. There is always, as Your Honor knows. A
22	application that accompanies a TPO. I understand why the defense
23	doesn't want that in and we agreed that it's just the actual order
24	that's coming into evidence.
25	THE COURT: Okay.
	7
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
	Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	MR. GIORDANI: And then the identification card
2	[indiscernible].
3	MR. TANASI: So I didn't, and only because we didn't have
4	it, I thought, completely fine on. But I think we do. We're also
5	going to be stipulating in Defense Exhibit C, I just don't have that
6	prepared for the Court just yet, but I will by the end of the day. It is
7	an identification card of Mr. Matthews.
8	THE COURT: What's that mean?
9	MR. TANASI: A DMV
10	THE COURT: Oh, like a
11	MR. TANASI: identification card.
12	THE COURT: Nevada ID?
13	MR. TANASI: Yes, ma'am.
14	MR. LEVENTHAL: It's ID, it's not a driver's license.
15	THE COURT: Okay.
16	MR. LEVENTHAL: It's just the identification.
17	MR. GIORDANI: And I've told defense counsel, obviously,
18	his height is on there and it's listed as 5-11.
19	THE COURT: Okay.
20	MR. GIORDANI: So in multiple different Metro databases
21	and records, he's shown at 5-9. I don't have them all pulled up, I
22	have one right now
23	THE COURT: Okay.
24	MR. GIORDANI: that's entitled Info and Booking Sheet.
25	Of course, that would be prejudicial to talk about what type of
	8
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
	Bates No. 0721 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Bat

1	documentation is associated with the 5-foot-9 height. So I think we			
2	have an agreement we're going to elicit the numbers, 5-foot-9, but			
3	not elicit where those numbers			
4	THE COURT: Sure. Just elicit it from one of your			
5	detectives.			
6	MR. GIORDANI: Right.			
7	MR. LEVENTHAL: That			
8	THE COURT: And I'll just ask one of your detectives and			
9	how tall is he?			
10	MR. GIORDANI: Right.			
11	THE COURT: And then when you're when you get that			
12	marked, I'm assuming it'll come in by stipulation?			
13	MR. LEVENTHAL: Yes.			
14	THE COURT: Okay.			
15	THE CLERK: Just make sure to admit it once it's			
16	proposed.			
17	MR. TANASI: You got it.			
18	THE CLERK: Thank you.			
19	MR. GIORDANI: One last thing, Your Honor. We are			
20	ready to go except for Ms. Botelho is interviewing a witness in the			
21	side room.			
22	THE COURT: Sure.			
23	MR. GIORDANI: So this one is			
24	THE COURT: And that's Mr. Owens?			
25	MR. GIORDANI: Yes, ma'am.			
	9			
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0722			
	Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba			

This witness on the stand is Cupp, he's my witness. So 1 2 I'm happy to proceed if they want to proceed right now, just to get 3 the day moving along, and Ms. Botelho can join us later. THE COURT: How long is it going to take her? 4 MR. GIORDANI: I have no idea. 5 THE COURT: I mean, I'll wait. 6 7 MR. GIORDANI: We have so many witnesses lined up for today, I'd prefer to start, but I'll leave it up to the defense. 8 THE COURT: Okay. Well, I think it's kind of up to you, if 9 you want to start without Ms. Botelho? 10 11 MR. GIORDANI: I would prefer that. She can just come in 12 the courtroom. THE COURT: Okay. So who are you going to call next? 13 MR. GIORDANI: Well, Mr. Cupp is still on the stand. 14 15 THE COURT: Okay. That's right. The sergeant is still on 16 the stand. 17 MR. GIORDANI: Right. And he's my witness. 18 THE COURT: And he's -- I'm assuming he's going to take 19 a minute on cross? 20 MR. LEVENTHAL: 20 minutes, 30 minutes. THE COURT: Okay. So where are -- where is he, actually? 21 22 Where is --23 MR. GIORDANI: I think they're in the side room here. THE COURT: Okay. All right. 24 25 [Pause in proceedings.] 10 Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 **Bates No. 0723** Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Bates no.

1	THE COURT: Okay. I think we have a full panel. Is it okay
2	if I bring the panel in?
3	MR. GIORDANI: Okay with the State.
4	THE COURT: Mr. Leventhal?
5	MR. LEVENTHAL: Yes.
6	THE COURT: I'm going to bring the panel in if that's okay?
7	MR. LEVENTHAL: Yes.
8	THE COURT: Everyone's ready to go?
9	MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you, Judge.
0	THE COURT: Okay.
1	[Jury reconvened at 10:34 a.m.]
2	THE COURT: Does the State stipulate to the presence of
3	the jury panel?
4	MR. GIORDANI: We do, Your Honor.
5	THE COURT: And the defense?
6	MR. LEVENTHAL: Yes, Your Honor. Thank you.
7	THE COURT: Okay. Thank you very much.
8	Good morning, ladies and gentlemen, and thank you very
9	much for being here today.
C	Sergeant Cupp can take the witness stand.
1	And is the State going to pass the sergeant or do you still
2	have further questioning?
3	MR. GIORDANI: No, I'll pass to the defense, Your Honor.
4	THE COURT: Okay.
5	111
	11
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0724 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

Bates no.

1		BRADLEY CUPP,
2	[havir	ng been previously called as a witness and first duly sworn,
3		continued testifying as follows:]
4		THE CLERK: You may be seated. Please state and spell
5	your firs	st and last name for the record.
6		THE WITNESS: It's Bradley, B-R-A-D-L-E-Y, Cupp, C-U-P-P.
7		THE COURT: Cross-examination.
8		MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you, Your Honor.
9		CROSS-EXAMINATION
10	BY MR.	LEVENTHAL:
11	Q	Good morning.
12	A	Good morning, sir.
13	٥	You're a sergeant now?
14	A	Yes, sir.
15	٥	Sergeant Cupp, good morning.
16	A	Good morning.
17	Q	Okay. Obviously, a lot of time has passed since '06. And
18	back in	'06, I want to sort of take you back there as if we were sort
19	of speal	king and interviewing and doing this in '06. Is that okay?
20	A	Sure.
21	٥	Thank you.
22		So back in '06, you were a just and not just, you were
23	a police	officer, correct?
24	A	Yes.
25	٥	You weren't a detective, correct?
		12
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0725 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Bat

1	А	Correct.
2	٥	You weren't a sergeant, correct?
3	А	Correct.
4	٥	And, actually, in '06, you had been on Metropolitan Police
5	Departn	nent for three years at that point, correct?
6	А	Yes, sir.
7	٥	And, specifically, in the Bolden Heights area, or Bolden
8	Comma	nd, that area that you had discussed yesterday with the
9	State, y	ou had been on that area for six months, correct?
10	А	No, sir. It was about two and a half years.
11	٥	Two and a half years?
12	A	Yes.
13	٥	So you spent two and a half of the three years in that
14	area?	
15	А	Yes, sir.
16	Q	Okay. And prior to you becoming a Metropolitan police
17	officer, you had two and a half years as security at University of	
18	Colorad	lo State?
19	A	I was a police officer there, as well, yes.
20	Q	Oh, police officer?
21	A	Yes.
22	Q	At Colorado State?
23	A	Yes.
24	Q	Very good. Okay. And that was two and a half years
25	there?	
		13
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
	1	Ba

1	А	Yes, sir.
2	٥	And are you from Colorado originally?
3	А	No, sir.
4	٥	No? Okay.
5		So going back to '06, there's sort of I want to say three
6	differen	it areas for you. The first area would be Balzar and Lawry,
7	right? \	Where the shooting took place.
8	А	Yes.
9	٥	The second area would be sort of Jimmy and the Eleanor,
10	in that a	area, right? Where the car hit the fire hydrant.
11	А	Jimmy and Lexington.
12	٥	Lexington. And then there was another just with you was
13	on ar	ound J Street, and you described yesterday with the
14	dumpst	er?
15	А	J and Doolittle, yes.
16	٥	Okay. So we have sort of three areas that I want to sort of
17	touch o	n. Okay?
18		Now, you indicated that you were you arrived in that
19	area, Lawry and Balzar, and you heard gunshots, correct?	
20	А	Yes.
21	٥	And after you heard gunshots, that sort of piqued your
22	interest	, and you saw, in a very dark area, which I think you said
23	three or four males and a female getting into an argument?	
24	А	Yes.
25	٥	Something along those lines, right?
		14
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0727 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba

1	А	Yes.
2	٥	You heard a female voice screaming?
3	A	Yes.
4	Q	Okay. But that area was very dark, correct?
5	A	Yes.
6	Q	You couldn't make out sort of facial features, right?
7	A	Correct.
8	Q	You couldn't make out color of hair or things of that
9	nature, i	right?
10	A	Correct.
11	Q	Okay. So at that point you had no idea what was evening
12	happeni	ng, correct?
13	A	Correct.
14	Q	Okay. But because of the gunshots, that sort of piqued
15	your inte	erest, you and and you were with Officer Walters that
16	night?	
17	A	Yes.
18	Q	And you were driving the vehicle?
19	A	Yes.
20	Q	He was passenger?
21	A	Yes.
22	Q	Okay. No one else was in your vehicle at the time?
23	A	Correct.
24	Q	Okay. So that sort of piqued your interest. At that point,
25	you rolle	ed your window down?
		15
	Sr	nawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0728 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba

1	A	Yes.
2	٥	So you can hear better, right? And what alerted you was
3	the car	that was there sort of took off, I think you testified that it
4	took off	in a fast pace, right?
5	A	Yes.
6	٥	Little bit faster than a vehicle that would normally take off
7	leaving	a house or some, right?
8	A	Correct.
9	۵	Did it did the tires screech or anything like that that
10	caused	you concern at how fast it was going or did it just sort of
11	was the	e revved up?
12	A	It chirped a little, the tires, as it pulled away.
13	۵	Okay.
14	A	But, you know, it took a little while for it to get going.
15	۵	Okay. And so as you're sitting there, your is it it's
16	going r	ight by you, right?
17	A	Yes.
18	٥	Okay. And now the car had tinted windows, correct?
19	A	Yes.
20	٥	Okay. So you couldn't see who was inside, right?
21	A	I could see that the I saw three males get into the
22	vehicle	from the original altercation.
23	٥	Okay. You've testified here today that it was three or four.
24	You're	going with three?
25	A	It's three.
		16
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	۵	Three?		
2	A	Yeah.		
3	۵	Okay. So as the car goes by, you see tinted windows, but		
4	you had	d seen three at least three		
5	A	Uh-huh.		
6	Q	individuals get into the car?		
7	A	Yes.		
8	Q	Okay. But, again, you didn't know who they were, right?		
9	A	Correct.		
10	٥	You had no identities, no facial features at this point		
11	either, r	either, right?		
12	A	Correct.		
13	٥	You didn't know the color of their hair, correct?		
14	A	Correct.		
15	٥	You didn't know if they had weapons, correct?		
16	A	Correct.		
17	۵	Okay. Now, yesterday on direct, when the State asked		
18	you the	same scenario, you said that it was Jemar Matthews was		
19	driving	driving by you, but that, in fact, isn't true; you just saw the car		
20	driving	driving by you at this point, correct?		
21	MR. GIORDANI: Objection. I believe he said later			
22	identifie	ed as Jemar.		
23		THE COURT: That's correct.		
24		MR. LEVENTHAL: Understood. Later identified.		
25	///			
		17		
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667		
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4		
		Ba		

1 BY MR. LEVENTHAL:

1	BY MR. LEVENTHAL:			
2	۵	But later identified at this point, we're going back to '06, at		
3	this poi	this point, you didn't know who was in that car?		
4	A	Yes. The driver was later identified as Jemar Matthews.		
5	۵	Understood.		
6	A	Yep.		
7	٥	And we can it's just a yes or no.		
8	A	Yes.		
9	۵	At this point, when you're watching that vehicle go by,		
10	you did	n't know who was in that car?		
11	A	Correct.		
12	۵	Okay. So this point it became a suspect, right?		
13	A	Yes.		
14	۵	Okay. Now, this vehicle, because it went off took off at a		
15	high rat	e of speed, you and Officer Walters decided that you were		
16	going to	o chase after the vehicle; were you lights and sirens		
17	immedi	ately?		
18	A	Yes, sir.		
19	۵	So immediately the car passed you and you went lights		
20	and sire	ens immediately?		
21	A	Yes, sir.		
22	۵	And it drove up to is it Martin Luther King there or		
23	A	Yes, sir.		
24	۵	Okay.		
25	A	It ran a stop sign at Lawry and Martin Luther King.		
		18		
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667		
		Bates No. 0731 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4		

1	٥	Lawry and Martin and then it turned left, correct?	
2	А	Correct.	
3	۵	West. And then it went down to and then it went	
4	through	n Lake Mead?	
5	A	Yes. It ran the red light at Lake Mead and	
6	۵	Ran the red light at Lake Mead. Okay. And so at this point	
7	you're a	about, what, three, four car lengths behind the vehicle?	
8	A	Yes.	
9	۵	At Lake Mead?	
10	A	Because I had to clear the intersection of traffic before I	
11	could s	afely follow.	
12	۵	Okay. So then from Lake Mead down to Jimmy, where	
13	the vehicle then turned left		
14	A	Uh-huh.	
15	Q	which is east, right?	
16	A	Yes.	
17	٥	That's about, what, one in a it's a big block, right?	
18	A	Uh-huh.	
19	Q	Okay. So it's about one and a half blocks, would you say?	
20	A	Uh-huh.	
21	Q	Okay. It's a	
22		THE COURT: Is that are those both yeses?	
23		THE WITNESS: Yes. It's a	
24		THE COURT: Okay.	
25		THE WITNESS: about a block, block and a half. Yeah.	
		19	
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	
	1	Ba	

1	BY MR. LEVENTHAL:
---	-------------------

•				
2	٥	Okay. So you slowed down at Lake Mead and then the		
3	vehicle	vehicle that you are following turns left, you obviously lost sight of		
4	it at tha	it at that point, because you were still behind, correct?		
5	А	No, sir. I had caught up at that point, because I actually		
6	saw the	vehicle run up on the curb as it made the turn onto Jimmy		
7	from M	artin Luther King.		
8	٥	Okay. Then it went down to Lexington?		
9	А	Yes.		
10	٥	Turned right on Lexington?		
11	А	Yes.		
12	٥	Okay. Now, this is where we're at. We're at Scene 2 with		
13	you, l g	uess that would be the Lexington and the Eleanor or		
14	Jimmy-	Eleanor area, Lexington-JimmyEleanor; you with me?		
15	А	Yes.		
16	Q	That area? Okay.		
17	Nov	v, you had testified or you gave a statement previously		
18	you've	you've given a couple of statements previously, right?		
19	А	Yes.		
20	٥	Okay. I want to take your attention to the one statement,		
21	it's a vo	luntary statement that occurred on 10/1/2006, that was the		
22	next da	y, right? At approximately 2:00 in the morning; do you		
23	rememl	ber that? That interview you took you gave?		
24	А	l gave several interviews, but sure.		
25	Q	Okay. Well, this was a recorded voluntary statement.		
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0733 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4		

6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A Q A	Uh-huh.	
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13			
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	А	Okay? Do you remember that?	
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	,,	Yes.	
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q	Okay. And that was just so we're on the page same	
7 8 9 10 11 12 13	page, yo	ou were there, it was 2:00 in the morning, and in all of the	
8 9 10 11 12 13	everythi	ing had just happened approximately, what, four hours prior	
9 10 11 12 13	to you g	iving that voluntary statement, right?	
10 11 12 13	А	Yes.	
11 12 13	Q	Okay. And the statement that you gave, there were a	
12 13	number	of homicide detectives there?	
13	А	Yes.	
	Q	Okay. And the reason was that they were for that was	
14	the voluntary statement was that the detectives wanted to gain		
	informa	tion from you as fast as they could and as fresh as they	
15	could so	o that they could help solve the murder, correct?	
16	А	No, sir.	
17	Q	No?	
18	А	No. It was actually reference my officer-involved	
19	shooting	g.	
20	Q	Okay. You're sure about that?	
21	А	Yes, sir.	
22	Q	Okay. Would it refresh your recollection if I showed you a	
23	sentenc	e, a of the voluntary statement?	
24	А	Sure.	
25	Q	Thank you.	
		21	
	Sł	nawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
		Bates No. 0734 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	

1		MR. LEVENTHAL: May I approach?
2		THE COURT: You may.
3		MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you.
4	BY MR.	LEVENTHAL:
5	٥	If you could read, sir, the first paragraph to yourself and
6	let me k	now when you're done.
7	А	[Witness complies.]
8		Yes, sir.
9	٥	Okay. You done?
10	А	Yes.
11	Q	Can I come back up?
12	A	Sure.
13		MR. LEVENTHAL: May I approach?
14		THE COURT: Sure.
15		MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you.
16		THE COURT: Sure. Thank you.
17	BY MR.	LEVENTHAL:
18	٥	Does that refresh your recollection, Sergeant, as to why
19	you we	re there?
20	A	Yes.
21	Q	Okay. You were there because it was twofold, right? It
22	was a n	nurder investigation, correct?
23	A	Yes.
24	Q	And then on top of that, as well as an officer-involved use
25	of dead	ly force, right?
		22
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0735
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	А	Yes.	
2	۵	So it was twofold; there was the murder investigation,	
3	right?	And then the officer-involved. And the only person that	
4	here that	at was was Mersey, correct?	
5	А	l'm sorry?	
6	٥	This whole thing, you okay. We've heard that you shot	
7	in the a	ir, right? You didn't kill anybody, right?	
8	А	I didn't shoot at the air, I shot at the suspect.	
9	۵	But you didn't kill anybody?	
10	А	Correct.	
11	۵	So the only person that the investigation, when it says	
12	murder	, did not have to do with you firing your firearm, it had to do	
13	with the murder?		
14	А	Yes.	
15	٥	Of Mersey, correct?	
16	А	Yes.	
17	٥	Okay. So when you say that you did not give a voluntary	
18	stateme	ent regarding the murder, that's not true, right? They told	
19	you tha	t you were there for the murder.	
20	A	Sir, that's a compelled statement that I had to give,	
21	reference my officer-involved shooting, which is why my union rep		
22	was present at that interview.		
23	٥	Understood. But, again, it says here that the investigation	
24	into a n	nurder as well as officer-involved use of deadly	
25	A	Yes.	
		23	
	s	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
		Bates No. 0736 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba	

1	Q	So it was twofold, right?
2	A	Sure.
3	Q	They were there for two reasons. They wanted to get
4	informat	ion regarding the murder, as well as talk to you about the
5	officer-in	volved shooting, right?
6	A	Sure.
7	Q	Okay. So it wasn't just about the officer-involved
8	shooting	?
9	A	Correct.
10	Q	Okay. As a matter of fact, they reference here a event
11	number.	That event number is the same event number on all of the
12	investigation reports of the murder, correct?	
13	A	Yes.
14	Q	Okay. So now that we're on the same page, you know
15	why you	were there?
16	A	Uh-huh.
17	Q	It was twofold, right?
18	A	Yes.
19	Q	Murder and then the other one. Okay.
20		So let's just focus on the murder investigation, right?
21	A	Uh-huh.
22	Q	So you were there and it was four hours after the event,
23	correct?	
24	A	Yes.
25	Q	Okay. And you knew they were there to investigate the 24
	Sha	awna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0737 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba

1	murder	, correct?
2	А	Yes.
3	Q	You knew they were there to get as much information as
4	they ca	n from you being one of the main officers on the scene,
5	correct	?
6	А	Yes.
7	Q	Right? And so they can help solve the murder, correct?
8	A	Yes.
9	٥	Okay. Now, they went through you went through with
10	them a number of questions and you indicated that when you got	
11	to the area of Jimmy-Eleanor, the vehicle that you were following	
12	had slowed down, correct?	
13	A	Yes.
14	Q	Okay. And the suspect you indicated the suspect
15	jumped out; that's what you said, right?	
16	А	The driver, yes.
17	Q	Driver jumped out?
18	А	Yes.
19	Q	Okay. And you indicated at that point, freshest in your
20	mind, we're '06, that you were going 15 to 20 miles an hour	
21	approximately?	
22	A	Yes.
23	Q	Okay. And you were driving the red Sebring, correct?
24	A	Maroon Sebring, yes.
25	Q	Yes. Okay. I'm going to show you what's already been 25
	s	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	marked	as State's Exhibit 403; that's the vehicle, the red Sebring	
2	that you were driving that evening, correct?		
3	А	Yes.	
4	٥	Now, you said that you swerved to hit the driver, correct?	
5	А	Yes.	
6	٥	And you struck what you said was you struck the him	
7	with yo	ur vehicle on the right quarter panel?	
8	А	No, sir.	
9	٥	You didn't say right quarter panel?	
10	A	No, sir.	
11	٥	Passenger side, right quarter panel, you didn't that's not	
12	what yo	ou you indicated?	
13	A	He fell on the right-side quarter panel.	
14	٥	He fell on it?	
15	А	l he jumped out of the driver side, which would have	
16	been th	e front left of my vehicle, which is the driver side of my	
17	vehicle.	He fell over the hood and fell on off of the right-side	
18	quarter	panel, which was outside of Officer Walters' door.	
19	٥	Okay. So you're indicating that and you see that up	
20	there?		
21	A	Yes.	
22	٥	Do you have a mouse there?	
23	A	Yes.	
24	٥	Okay. Can you, with the mouse, show us where your	
25	vehicle	struck the driver?	
		26	
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0739 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba	

A Yes. So this is the driver seat. The driver exited on the driver side of his vehicle, which would have been put him on the driver side of my vehicle. I swerved into him with this part of my car. He fell over the hood and fell down on this side of the vehicle, which would have been on Officer Walters' side of the vehicle, the front passenger seat, quarter panel.

Q Okay. Now, you -- so when you struck him on the -- that
side there, did you ever look at your vehicle after the fact or was it
taken sort of I guess not in custody, but was it preserved at that
point?

A If you remember, I -- somebody else drove that vehicle
 after I left in foot pursuit. And I'm not sure happened as far as
 preservation of the vehicle after that.

Q Okay. But you never saw the vehicle after you were done
 at any point after the investigation?

A Correct. I never got back into that vehicle.

17 Q Okay. So you don't know, you never were asked to take a
18 look at your vehicle to see if there were any new dents or anything
19 of that nature?

A Correct, I wasn't.

Q You weren't. Okay.

So this picture, though, shows a couple items on the
hood; were those your items? There's -- I think there's a t-shirt and
there's some keys or a phone there?

25

16

20

21

A Sir, I don't know whose items those are or where they

27

Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0740

Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	came from or when the picture was taken.			
2	Q	Okay. And it's sort of dusty, very dusty, or is that just the		
3	lighting	lighting there?		
4	A	Actually, the paint job on that particular vehicle was in		
5	really b	ad shape. It's just oxidation.		
6	Q	Oxidation, meaning that if you put your hand on it, you		
7	could g	et a swipe of a finger, that sort of oxidation?		
8	A	Sir, I wouldn't know that. It's just the paint was discolored		
9	from sitting in the sun.			
10	٥	Okay. So oxidation from the sun, not moisture?		
11	A	Correct. The paint was, basically, peeling off because of		
12	sun exposure.			
13	۵	Okay. And then let's go back to your interview. In the		
14	intervie	w you indicated that that suspect got up and ran north on		
15	Lexington, correct?			
16	A	Correct.		
17	٥	Okay. Now, during that interview, you used the word		
18	suspect	t, right?		
19	A	Yes.		
20	٥	You didn't use the word Mr. Matthews, right?		
21	A	Yes.		
22	Q	As a matter of fact, in that interview, you never once		
23	mentioned Jemar Matthews, right?			
24	A	l don't recall.		
25	Q	Okay. So you indicated that the subject got up and then		
		28		
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667		
		Bates No. 0741		

1	after you and your vehicle hit the subject and he rolled over, that he		
2	then ran. And you indicated that your you didn't pay much		
3	attention, because your attention was on the vehicle, because at		
4	least tw	o more people were in the vehicle; sounds correct?	
5	A	Correct.	
6	٥	Okay. So you hit the subject, the driver. He rolls over,	
7	falls down on the passenger side. But, of course, you're now		
8	focused on what else is happening in front of you, right?		
9	A	Uh-huh.	
10	Q	And that's because there may be weapons in the vehicle,	
11	right? Y	ou'd already seen the driver come out and you thought that	
12	there was a he had a weapon, correct?		
13	А	Yes.	
14	Q	So there could have been more weapons, so you were	
15	concerned for that, right?		
16	А	Yes.	
17	Q	So your focus now, and I don't want to say you were	
18	tunnel focused, because I understand officers want to get the full		
19	picture as much as they can. That's a lot of information coming in,		
20	correct?		
21	A	Yes.	
22	Q	Okay. And so all this information that's coming in, you're	
23	sort of r	nore focused, because I think we can say it was Officer	
24	Walters at that point was trying to get out of the vehicle?		
25	A	Correct.	
		29	
	Sł	nawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0742	
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba	

1	Q	So you stopped focusing over here or on the suspect and	
2	now you're focused straight on on the vehicle, right?		
3	А	Yes.	
4	Q	As a matter of fact, when the vehicle hit a fire hydrant, you	
5	indicate	ed that the other two passengers in the vehicle fell out,	
6	correct	?	
7	А	They either fell out or jumped out, I'm not sure.	
8	Q	Either fell out or jumped out. But as they fell out or	
9	jumpeo	d out, they both fell on their face in the grass, right?	
10	А	Yes.	
11	Q	Okay. At this point, when you saw the other two, you had	
12	the a	s you indicated yesterday, you had to make a decision on	
13	which two you were going to chase, right?		
14	А	Yes.	
15	Q	Because you've got two of them there, one you said you	
16	did not	see a weapon, so you let him go, correct?	
17	А	Yes.	
18	Q	The other one you did see a weapon, so you decided to	
19	chase after that person, right?		
20	А	Yes.	
21	Q	Now, as you chased after that person, we heard that you	
22	fired three shots at the person, correct?		
23	А	Yes.	
24	Q	And you ultimately then left that scene and came back in	
25	the Set	oring with Petrucci, I believe	
		30	
	5	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Bates No. 0743	
1		Ba	

1	А	Yes.
2	۵	correct?
3	А	Yes.
4	٥	And when you went back with Detective Petrucci or
5	Officer	Petrucci, you had heard other officers with guns pointing at
6	the dun	npster, right?
7	А	Yes.
8	٥	Yeah, you arrived on scene when that dumpster was
9	already	a focus on where somebody was at, right?
10	А	Yes, sir.
11	Q	Okay. So you didn't actually find anybody in the
12	dumpst	er; someone else did and you were there though?
13	А	I was there as they took the subject out of the dumpster,
14	correct.	
15	Q	Correct. Okay. So you took the subject out of the
16	dumpst	er. Okay. Now, that night, you would agree that your
17	memory was much better than it is 15, 16 years later, right? I mean,	
18	it's hum	nan nature, right?
19	А	Yes.
20	Q	Okay. So if I showed you what you indicated on your
21	voluntary statement back it was the passenger right side front	
22	that actually hit the driver, would that refresh your recollection as to	
23	what portion of the vehicle actually hit the driver?	
24	А	Sure.
25		MR. LEVENTHAL: May I approach?
		31
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1		THE COURT: You may.
2	BY MR.	LEVENTHAL:
3	٥	Let me know when you that's refreshed your
4	recolled	ction, Sergeant.
5	A	Okay.
6	۵	Now, does that indicate that it was the right front the
7	passen	ger side in the front?
8	A	Yes.
9	٥	Okay. So when you just told us that it was the driver side
10	front, th	hat's not what you told the detectives who are investigating
11	the murder case, right? You told them the right front the front	
12	passenger side, correct?	
13	A	Correct. And I probably miss
14	۵	I'm sorry. You told them that it's the right front passenger
15	side, ar	nd then the person then went off to the side; that's what you
16	said, correct?	
17	A	That's what it says I'm saying, yes.
18	۵	Okay. Well, that's your interview, right?
19	A	Yep.
20	۵	Okay. So this whole now thing, 16, 17 years later, where
21	now you've got this person on the driver side rolling over the hood,	
22	that's not what you told the detectives during your interview four	
23	hours after it happened, right? Correct?	
24	A	l misspoke, yes.
25	٥	Okay. You misspoke then or now?
		32
	S	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0745

A	Then.
---	-------

1

		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0746
		33
25	Q	Thank you.
24	А	Yes, sir.
23	recollection as to that question of	
22	Q	Let me know if the bottom of 17 refreshes your
21	BY MR.	LEVENTHAL:
20		MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you.
19		THE COURT: You may.
18		MR. LEVENTHAL: May I approach?
17	Q	Sure.
16	А	Sure.
15	Q	Would I refresh your recollection if I showed you a copy?
14	BY MR. LEVENTHAL:	
13		THE COURT: You may.
12		MR. LEVENTHAL: May I approach?
11	٥	No?
10	А	No, sir.
9	like; remember that question?	
8	this inte	erview could you describe the what the suspect looked
7	occurre	d, four hours later, you were asked by multiple detectives in
6	Q	Okay. Now, you were asked that evening, after the event
5	А	Yes.
4	now, 15	, 16 years later, now you've got it right on, right?
3	five detectives investigating a murder, you misspoke, as opposed to	
2	٥	So four hours after the event occurred, you misspoke to
1	A	inen.

1		MR. LEVENTHAL: May I approach?
2		THE COURT: You may.
3		MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you.
4	BY MR.	LEVENTHAL:
5	۵	Does that refresh your recollection
6	A	Yes.
7	٥	Sergeant, when you were asked if you could identify or
8	tell the	detectives who are investigating a murder four hours after
9	what th	e suspect looked like?
10	A	Yes.
11	٥	Okay. Your answer, you said, Um. You said:
12		You know, all the suspect involved were wearing the black
13	or c	lark-colored gray shirts, um, and I would say all of them
14	wer	e Black male juveniles, later teens, probably early 20s.
15		Was that your answer?
16	А	Including the black shirt and red gloves.
17	Q	Was that okay.
18	A	You were just cherry-picking the statement.
19	Q	Well, I'm not cherry-picking anything. I'm reading and I
20	the Sta	te will get up, and if I'm cherry-picking, then they'll call me
21	on it.	
22	A	Okay.
23	Q	I'm reading verbatim what it says here.
24	A	Part of it.
25	Q	Okay. Well, and it says:
		34
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Bates No. 0747 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba

1		Okay. Uh.
2		And then you say:
3		The driver, in particular
4		The driver. Now you're specifying the driver, right?
5	A	Yes.
6	٥	Today you've said the driver was Jemar Matthews, you
7	knew it	, and four hours after, you say:
8		The driver in particular, I knew he had red gloves, because
9	l co	uld see his gloves when he opened opened the door.
10	A	Yes.
11	٥	That's what you said?
12	A	Yes.
13	٥	Okay. Here, front of this jury, you pointed Mr. Matthews
14	out and	said, 16 years later, that's him. But yet when detectives
15	intervie	wing a murder case, you don't tell them that it's Jemar
16	Matthews, do you?	
17	A	l hadn't identified him yet.
18	٥	You hadn't you indicated yesterday you had identified
19	him wh	en he went rolled over your hood, you came face to face,
20	you we	re able to pick out everything on his face, cornrow,
21	everyth	ing.
22	A	He was later identified as.
23	Q	When you particular, you because yesterday, you
24	indicate	ed you identified him when this suspect, Jemar Matthews, as
25	you sai	d, rolled over your hood face to face, right?
		35
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Bates No. 0748 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	А	Yes.
2	Q	Yes.
3		MR. GIORDANI: I would again object
4		THE COURT: Right. That's
5		MR. GIORDANI: as to mischaracterizing the testimony.
6		THE COURT: And that objection is sustained.
7	BY MR.	LEVENTHAL:
8	Q	Okay. You had not identified Mr. Matthews four hours
9	later at	an interview that was so important to get as much
10	informa	tion as they can to help solve this murder; you didn't injure
11	him, yo	u didn't mention his name, did you?
12	A	No, sir.
13	Q	Yes, sir? Oh, no. Okay. Thank you.
14		As a matter of fact, they gave you an out, meaning at the
15	end of t	he interview, they asked you is there anything else you want
16	to add t	o your statement that maybe we haven't covered or you feel
17	would b	be important to us to know? That's sort of an overall on tell
18	us anytl	ning please, Officer, to help us solve this murder, right?
19	А	Yes.
20	Q	And your answer was, nope. Correct?
21	A	Correct.
22	Q	So even when they asked you to identify the person, even
23	when th	ney asked you to give some specifics, facial features,
24	cornrow	vs, anything, was did he have shoes on? All you could say
25	is nope,	I got nothing. Right?
		36
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667

Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0749 A Correct.

1

9

Q So we talked about how you misspoke to the detectives
about how the person that you hit, you indicated then that he was
hit on the right quarter passenger, today you're saying he was hit
on the driver's side rolled over, which is not what you said before.
But you were going approximately 15-20 miles an hour when you
contact -- when you -- your vehicle came in contact with the driver,
correct?

A Correct.

Okay. And this Sebring here, it sort of has a lip, or am I
not seeing that? From the hood down, it has a lip, right? Meaning
from the hood own to where the top of the license plate is, right
there, there's -- is that -- that's sort of -- it's not a grill, where it's
straight, correct?

A The grill is lower. Not real sure what you're getting at.
 Q If you were to hit somebody, you would probably hit
 someone along the -- where the license plate is, right?

A No. It was the quarter panel, kind of up higher by the
 headlight.

Q Okay. Well, and it would take out the legs, causing them
 to fall forward, right? As opposed to a big, massive truck that you
 would hit, they would probably fall backwards, right?

A No, sir. When I made contact with him, it was more of a
veer into him instead of hitting him square in front of the car.

25

O Okay. Let me ask you this: Prior to you giving that

37

Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0750

1	interview with the detectives regarding the murder, you had already		
2	had Joshlin in custody, right? You had already gotten him out of		
3	the dum	npster, correct?	
4	A	Correct, he was in custody.	
5	Q	Okay. So you got him out of the dumpster and then	
6	approxi	mately how long after that that you took him out of the	
7	dumpst	er, you were the one you said got him out of the dumpster,	
8	correct?		
9	А	No, sir. I was there when they got him out of the	
10	dumpst	er.	
11	Q	Okay. You were able to see his face, right?	
12	A	Yes.	
13	Q	So you got him out of the dumpster; did you handcuff	
14	him?		
15	A	No.	
16	Q	So he was ultimately handcuffed, right?	
17	A	Yes.	
18	Q	When you saw him, was he handcuffed?	
19	A	Yes.	
20	Q	So he had already been pulled out of the dumpster, right?	
21	А	Yes.	
22	٥	Okay. So you walked over and you saw him, right?	
23	А	Yes.	
24	٥	Okay. And then after that, you went into give this	
25	statement to the detectives, right? This voluntary statement that		
		38	
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
		Bates No. 0751 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	
		Bat	

	you	
--	-----	--

1

2

5

A Several hours later, yes.

Q Okay. Yesterday, you indicated that you knew that they
knew each other, right?

A Yes.

Α

Q Okay. So you had already seen Pierre, right? But you
don't say anything -- I mean, there was no connection to when you
gave the statement, correct? No connection at all? You never
mentioned that there was a connection --

10

15

18

19

21

Yeah, and nobody asked.

Q Well, they did kind of ask, sir, when they said that blanket:
Is there anything else that you can tell us that would help us in our
investigation of the murder? That's sort of a, hey, Officer, help us
out with anything you got, right?

A Sure.

¹⁶ Q Sure? Do you think withholding that evidence to the
¹⁷ detectives helps their investigation?

A Both suspects were already in custody --

Q That's not what I'm asking.

20 A -- they already had --

Q Do you think that that withholding or not saying then what

22 you're saying now helps their investigation or hurts their

²³ investigation, by you not coming forward with all the information

²⁴ that you have here today?

25

A So what you're neglecting is that they had yet to be

39

Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0752

1	identifie	ed.
2	Q	lt's a yes or no, sir, l'm sorry.
3	A	Okay.
4		THE COURT: Well, if you can answer it yes or no.
5		THE WITNESS: It would, yes.
6		THE COURT: You can answer it yes or no. If you can't,
7	then I'll	ask the attorney if he wants you to still answer.
8		THE WITNESS: Okay.
9		THE COURT: Can you answer it yes or no?
10		THE WITNESS: My opinion if it the hurts the homicide
11		THE COURT: Is that a no? Okay. So do you want him to
12	answer?	
13		MR. LEVENTHAL: No, that's fine.
14		THE COURT: Okay.
15	BY MR.	LEVENTHAL:
16	Q	Sir, you would agree with me that this Bolden Area
17	is 95-98	African-American, right? Back in '06. I don't know what it
18	is now.	
19	A	I don't know what the Census count is, sir.
20	Q	Okay. I'm not asking for the Census count.
21	A	No.
22	Q	You had two years' experience of that?
23	A	Yes.
24	Q	So I'm not asking for a Census count, I'm saying was it
25	predom	inantly African-American?
		40
	Sł	nawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0753
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba

1	A There was a mixed race there, there's Hispanics and	
2	different people. But I would say predominantly yes.	
3	Q Okay. And you'd agree that there are people some	
4	people that like the police and some people that don't like the	
5	police, I mean, that's a fair statement, right?	
6	A Sure.	
7	Q Okay. And during your time there in the Bolden area, you	
8	made a number of arrests, correct?	
9	A Yes.	
10	Q Okay. And you made arrests for all sorts of different	
11	things. You made arrests for robberies, you made arrests for	
12	burglaries, right? Correct?	
13	A Yes.	
14	Q You made arrests for big stuff, you also made arrests for	
15	smaller stuff, correct?	
16	A Correct.	
17	Q Any smaller stuff, like, sort of, for example, you would	
18	arrest somebody for violating a TPO if you knew that they had a	
19	violation of a temporary protective order, correct?	
20	A Correct.	
21	Q Okay. And a temporary protective order is just an order	
22	by the court telling somebody to stay away from a particular person	
23	or a particular place, correct?	
24	A Correct.	
25	Q Okay. And so you would definitely if you knew that	
	41	
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
	Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	
	Ba	

1	somebody was violating that, that's an arrest, that's a violation of		
2	our criminal system, right?		
3	A	Correct.	
4	Q	And you'd also agree with me, being in that area, that not	
5	everybo	ody trusts the police in '06, right? Not everybody?	
6	A	Sure.	
7	٥	Okay. And you also agree that's not uncommon for	
8	people	to hide from you in that area, right?	
9	А	Correct.	
10	٥	[Indiscernible], correct?	
11	A	Yeah.	
12	٥	Thank you. I appreciate your time.	
13		MR. LEVENTHAL: Nothing further.	
14		THE COURT: Any redirect?	
15		MR. GIORDANI: Thank you, Your Honor.	
16		REDIRECT EXAMINATION	
17	BY MR.	GIORDANI:	
18	۵	Sergeant, I want to ask you just a few follow-up questions.	
19	And that	ank you for coming back today.	
20	A	Sure.	
21	Q	I want to first start with some dynamics, so the jury	
22	underst	tands what's going on.	
23	A	Uh-huh.	
24	Q	At the time of your interview with homicide detectives,	
25	you hav	ve discharged your duty weapon	
		42	
	s	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
		Bates No. 0755 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba	
	1	Da	

1	А	Correct.
2	Q	in the line of duty?
3	А	Yes.
4	Q	And it's according to the transcript Mr. Leventhal just
5	showed	l you, October 1st, '06, at 0214 hours, 2:00 a.m.?
6	А	Yes, sir.
7	Q	So approximately four hours after the murder has
8	occurre	d, right?
9	А	Yes, sir.
10	Q	Okay. At that point in time, was Pierre Joshlin already in
11	custody	?
12	А	Yes.
13	Q	And was Jemar Matthews already in custody?
14	А	Yes.
15	Q	So during the course of your interview, are your
16	identification questions and answers associated with Mr. Matthews	
17	and Mr.	Joshlin?
18	А	Yes.
19	Q	Okay. Are they are you attempting to give a historical
20	description of what they were wearing and their what you	
21	observe	ed, I guess?
22	А	Correct.
23	Q	Okay. You're not attempting to locate Mr. Matthews and
24	Mr. Joshlin, because they're already in custody?	
25	А	Yes.
		43
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0756
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Bates No. 0756

1	Q	There is an outstanding suspect, however?
2	A	Yes.
3	٥	Actually maybe two, maybe three, right?
4	A	Yes.
5	٥	Okay. So during the course of your interview, and I want
6	to bring	you to page 17.
7		MR. GIORDANI: Mr. Leventhal, page 17.
8	Q	You were asked about this by Mr. Leventhal just now.
9	And the	ere's a question at the bottom that says:
10		Do you have any idea what that suspect looked like?
11		Do you recall that?
12	A	Vaguely, yes.
13	٥	Okay. If I showed you this, would it refresh your
14	recollec	tion?
15	A	Yes.
16		MR. GIORDANI: And page 17.
17	Q	I don't want you to start at that question. I want you to
18	start a li	ittle higher up so you have context and read that to yourself,
19	not to th	ne jury.
20	A	[Witness complies.]
21	Q	And then go on to the next page, please.
22	A	Okay.
23	Q	Does that refresh your recollection as to that particular
24	line of c	uestioning, Sergeant?
25	A	Yes, sir.
		44
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Bates No. 0757 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
		Ba

1	Q	Okay. What was that question:
2		Do you have an idea what the suspect looked like?
3		What was that directed at?
4	А	That was in direction to the third suspect that got away
5	that I d	idn't know where he went.
6	Q	Okay. You're literally talking about the remaining suspect
7	prior to	that question being asked?
8	А	Yes, sir. That's why I made the statement about
9	cherry-	picking.
10	Q	Understood. You were also asked a line of questions that
11	had to	do with the collision of your vehicle with Mr. Matthews; do
12	you rec	call that line of questioning?
13	А	Yes, sir.
14	Q	Do you recall what you said back then about the speed in
15	which	you were going when the collision occurred?
16	А	Yes, I believe it was approximately 15 to 20 miles an hour,
17	somew	here in that area.
18	Q	Okay. And I'm, again, on 16. Would it refresh your
19	recolle	ction
20	А	Yes.
21	Q	to look at this? I'm going to direct your attention to the
22	second	answer on that page. Just regards to the speed.
23	А	Okay. It said 10 to 15.
24	Q	Okay. And, of course, I'm not trying to bully you, but you
25	would	agree with me there are some minor differences between
		45
	S	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0758

1	what yo	ou're saying here today 15 years later and what's in this	
2	transcript?		
3	А	Yes, sir. They were approximations.	
4	٥	Today I believe you said 15 to 20 miles per hour, back	
5	then yo	u said 10 to 15 miles per hour	
6	A	Yes, sir.	
7	٥	would you agree with that?	
8		Mr. Leventhal asked you about whether you took Pierre	
9	Joshlin	out of the dumpster; do you recall that?	
10	A	Yes.	
11	٥	Just so the jury understands, you didn't physically arrest	
12	him, co	rrect?	
13	A	Correct.	
14	٥	You didn't physically touch him at any point, right?	
15	A	Correct.	
16	٥	And I want to ask you the same question as to	
17	Mr. Mat	thews; you didn't physically arrest him, did you?	
18	A	Correct.	
19	٥	You never physically touched him that evening?	
20	A	Correct.	
21	٥	Okay. Other than with your vehicle?	
22	A	Yes.	
23	٥	But you didn't put hands on his hands or handcuff him in	
24	any way	y, did you?	
25	A	No.	
		46	
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0759	
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	

1	٥	Other than the suspects in this case for the murder
2	A	Uh-huh.
3	۵	did anyone other than you discharge their firearm on
4	that sce	ene – other than folks up at 1271 Balzar, did anyone else
5	dischar	ge their firearms later in the evening or during the course of
6	this eve	ent?
7	A	No.
8	٥	No other officers?
9	A	Correct. Just me.
10	۵	No other suspect, in fact
11	A	Correct.
12	٥	to your knowledge when you were involved?
13	A	Yes.
14	۵	Okay. Mr. Leventhal asked you a couple of questions
15	about v	vhy you didn't identify Mr. Matthews and Mr. Joshlin by
16	name tl	hat during that interview on October 1st; do you recall
17	that?	
18	A	Yes.
19	٥	And there was kind of this implication that you're
20	identify	ing now, 15 years later, for the first time.
21	A	Correct.
22	۵	Have you testified on multiple occasions during the
23	course	of these proceedings?
24	A	Yes.
25	۵	In 2006, November, did you testify under oath?
		47
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
	1	Ba

1	А	Yes.
2	Q	November of 2006?
3	А	Yes, sounds correct.
4	Q	And at that proceeding, was Mr. Matthews present?
5	А	Yes.
6	Q	And did you identify him in court then?
7	А	Yes.
8	Q	In 2007
9		MR. LEVENTHAL: Judge, I'm going to object as to
10	bolsteri	ng [indiscernible]. He's identified in here today.
11		MR. GIORDANI: It's a prior consistent statement to rebut
12	an impl	ication that Mr. Leventhal just made.
13		THE COURT: Overruled. You can proceed.
14		MR. GIORDANI: Thank you.
15	BY MR.	GIORDANI:
16	Q	So that was November of 2006 that I just referenced?
17	A	Correct.
18	Q	And then in 2007 at a prior proceeding, did you testify
19	under o	ath?
20	A	Yes.
21	Q	And then in 2007, was Mr. Matthews present?
22	А	Yes.
23	Q	And did you identify him then?
24	А	Yes.
25	Q	In 2018, did you testify under oath?
		48
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Bates No. 0761 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Bates No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	А	Yes.
2	Q	And in 2018, was Mr. Matthews present?
3	A	Yes.
4	Q	And did you identify him then?
5	A	Yes.
6	Q	Is there any doubt in your mind, as you sit here today, that
7	Jemar N	Matthews was the individual
8		MR. LEVENTHAL: Objection, Your Honor. Bolstering.
9		THE COURT: Overruled.
10		You can answer.
11	BY MR.	GIORDANI:
12	Q	Is there any doubt in your mind, as you sit here today, that
13	Jemar N	Matthews was the individual holding the rifle that got out of
14	the driv	er side of the Lincoln Town Car on September 30th, 2006?
15	A	Correct. There's not a doubt in my mind.
16		MR. GIORDANI: I'll pass the witness.
17		THE COURT: Any recross?
18		MR. LEVENTHAL: Yes, Judge.
19		RECROSS-EXAMINATION
20	BY MR.	LEVENTHAL:
21	Q	Does your training and experience lead you to believe that
22	identific	ation is probably the most important thing in an
23	investig	ation, correct?
24	A	Correct.
25	Q	Now, Mr. Giordani just came up to you and asked you to
		49
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
		Ba

1	read two	o lines up from where I started, correct?
2	A	Correct.
3	٥	And you were discussing the third driver, right? Or the
4	third pa	ssenger?
5	A	Yes.
6	٥	Okay. Right? However, it doesn't go without saying that
7	your an	swer to the question of can you identify or tell us what the
8	suspect	looked like looked like? That would prompt an answer of,
9	lt's Jem	ar, right?
10		MR. GIORDANI: Judge, I would object as to the form of
11	the que	stion. It's not an exact quote. I asked for an exact quote
12	from the	e transcript.
13		THE COURT: Okay. Can you just read the
14		MR. LEVENTHAL: Sure.
15		THE COURT: from the transcript?
16		MR. LEVENTHAL: Sure.
17	BY MR.	LEVENTHAL:
18	Q	Question: Do you have any idea what that suspect looked
19	like?	
20		Referring to the third suspect, right?
21	A	Yes.
22	Q	Okay. We just read it. You say: Um.
23		Then there's a question with a line, and then there's an
24	answer:	
25		You know, all the all the suspects involved all the 50
	SI	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0763 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba

1	sus	pects involved were wearing the black or dark-colored gray
2	shir	ts, um, and I would say all of them were Black male
3	juve	eniles, late teens, probably early 20s.
4		Question: Okay. Uh.
5		Answer: The, Your Honor, the driver.
6		Now we're specifically talking about the driver correct?
7	A	Correct.
8	٥	You don't say Jemar Matthews, you say the driver, right?
9	А	Correct.
10	Q	You say:
11		In particular, I knew had red gloves.
12		You don't say I knew him, I knew of him; you say I knew
13	he had	red gloves. Right?
14	A	Yes.
15	Q	Okay.
16		'Cause I could see his gloves when he opened, uh, opened
17	the	door.
18	A	Yes.
19	Q	Okay. So you were asked specific questions about the
20	driver f	our hours after the event occurred, the freshest in your
21	mind, a	t a place and an interview that's very important to
22	everybo	ody so they get it right and they get the right guy, right?
23	A	We already had the right guy.
24	Q	You didn't say that, did you?
25	A	They were both in custody, sir.
		51
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	۵	Understood. You indicated that they were both in custody
2	and tha	t you never mentioned Jemar's name and that was okay,
3	right?	
4	А	Yes, because I haven't
5	٥	Okay. But you
6	А	identified him yet.
7	٥	Okay.
8	А	At the time of the interview.
9	۵	Okay. But you did mention Joshlin's name in that
10	intervie	w, did you?
11	А	l don't recall, sir.
12		MR. LEVENTHAL: May I approach?
13		THE COURT: You may.
14		MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you.
15	BY MR.	LEVENTHAL:
16	Q	Look up when you when that's refreshed your
17	recollec	ction on whether or not you mentioned Joshlin's name in
18	that hea	aring or that interview.
19	А	Yes.
20	Q	Okay.
21		MR. LEVENTHAL: May I approach?
22		THE COURT: You may.
23		MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you.
24	BY MR.	LEVENTHAL:
25	Q	Okay. So, in fact, sir, you did mention Joshlin's name at
		52
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
		Ba

1	that hea	ring, didn't you?
2	А	l actually mentioned his moniker.
3	Q	I didn't ask that and we're not going to get into that; I
4	asked ye	ou if you mentioned his name.
5		THE COURT: Well, if you ask him
6		MR. GIORDANI: Objection.
7		MR. LEVENTHAL: Well, you mentioned him.
8		THE COURT: if he mentioned his name.
9		MR. LEVENTHAL: Okay. His name.
10	BY MR.	LEVENTHAL:
11	Q	You mentioned what?
12		THE COURT: His nickname?
13		THE WITNESS: His nickname, yes.
14	BY MR.	LEVENTHAL:
15	Q	Okay. You mentioned his nickname, right?
16	А	Yes.
17	Q	Okay. So you knew who he was, correct?
18	A	Correct.
19	Q	Okay. So when Mr. John asked you that you didn't
20	identify	anybody, in fact, you had identified Joshlin at that
21	interviev	w, correct?
22	A	Correct.
23	Q	But you didn't ever identify Jemar Matthews at that
24	interviev	w, correct?
25	A	Not
		53
	Sł	nawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
		B

1 Q. You never mention his name, correct? 2 A. It was after the interview. 3 Q. You didn't okay. After the interview? 4 A. Yes. 5 Q. So, I guess what you're saying is this interview that starts 6 out here: 7 We're investigating into a murder, as well as an 8 officer-involved use of deadly force." 9 That wasn't important enough for you to mention 10 anything, right? You never mentioned it in here, correct? Yes or 11 no. 12 A. Correct. But 13 Q. Thank you. That's all I have. Thank you. 14 MR. LEVENTHAL: Nothing further. 15 THE COURT: Anything else from 16 MR. GIORDANI: Can I ask just a couple of questions? 17 THE COURT: Sure. Go ahead. 18 FURTHER REDIRECT EXAMINATION 19 BY MR. GIORDANI: 20 Q. What was the moniker that you associated with Pierre 21 Joshlin that you mentioned in this interview? 22 MR. LEVENTHAL: Judge, can we approach? 23 THE COURT: Yeah. 4 <t< th=""><th></th><th></th><th></th></t<>			
3 Q. You didn't okay. After the interview? 4 A. Yes. 5 Q. So, I guess what you're saying is this interview that starts out here: 7 We're investigating into a murder, as well as an officer-involved use of deadly force." 9 That wasn't important enough for you to mention anything, right? You never mentioned it in here, correct? Yes or no. 10 anything, right? You never mentioned it in here, correct? Yes or no. 11 no. 12 A. Correct. But 13 Q. Thank you. That's all I have. Thank you. 14 MR. LEVENTHAL: Nothing further. 15 THE COURT: Anything else from 16 MR. GIORDANI: Can I ask just a couple of questions? 17 THE COURT: Sure. Go ahead. 18 FURTHER REDIRECT EXAMINATION 19 BY MR. GIORDANI: 20 What was the moniker that you associated with Pierre 30shlin that you mentioned in this interview? 21 MR. LEVENTHAL: Judge, can we approach? 22 IBench conference transcribed as follows.] 23 [Bench conference transcribed as follows.] 24 Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronis Transcriber • 602.412.7667	1	Q	You never mention his name, correct?
4 A Yes. 5 Q So, I guess what you're saying is this interview that starts 6 out here: 7 We're investigating into a murder, as well as an 8 officer-involved use of deadly force." 9 That wasn't important enough for you to mention 10 anything, right? You never mentioned it in here, correct? Yes or 11 no. 12 A 2 A 3 Q 4 MR. you. That's all I have. Thank you. 14 MR. LEVENTHAL: Nothing further. 15 THE COURT: Anything else from 16 MR. GIORDANI: Can I ask just a couple of questions? 17 THE COURT: Sure. Go ahead. 18 FURTHER REDIRECT EXAMINATION 19 BY MR. GIORDANI: 20 Q What was the moniker that you associated with Pierre 21 Joshlin that you mentioned in this interview? 22 MR. LEVENTHAL: Judge, can we approach? 23 THE COURT: Yeah. 24 MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you. 25 [Bench conference transcribed as follows.]	2	A	It was after the interview.
5 Q So, I guess what you're saying is this interview that starts 6 out here: 7 We're investigating into a murder, as well as an 8 officer-involved use of deadly force." 9 That wasn't important enough for you to mention 10 anything, right? You never mentioned it in here, correct? Yes or 11 no. 12 A 13 Q 14 MR, LEVENTHAL: Nothing further. 15 THE COURT: Anything else from 16 MR. GIORDANI: Can I ask just a couple of questions? 17 THE COURT: Sure. Go ahead. 18 FURTHER REDIRECT EXAMINATION 19 BY MR. GIORDANI: 20 What was the moniker that you associated with Pierre 21 Joshlin that you mentioned in this interview? 22 MR. LEVENTHAL: Judge, can we approach? 23 THE COURT: Yeah. 24 MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you. 25 [Bench conference transcribed as follows.] 54 Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	3	٥	You didn't okay. After the interview?
6 out here: 7 We're investigating into a murder, as well as an 8 officer-involved use of deadly force." 9 That wasn't important enough for you to mention 10 anything, right? You never mentioned it in here, correct? Yes or 11 no. 12 A 13 O 14 MR. Leventhal: Nothing further. 15 THE COURT: Anything else from 16 MR. GIORDANI: Can I ask just a couple of questions? 17 THE COURT: Sure. Go ahead. 18 FURTHER REDIRECT EXAMINATION 19 BY MR. GIORDANI: 20 What was the moniker that you associated with Pierre 21 Joshlin that you mentioned in this interview? 22 MR. LEVENTHAL: Judge, can we approach? 23 THE COURT: Yeah. 24 MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you. 25 [Bench conference transcribed as follows.] 54	4	A	Yes.
7 We're investigating into a murder, as well as an 8 officer-involved use of deadly force." 9 That wasn't important enough for you to mention 10 anything, right? You never mentioned it in here, correct? Yes or 11 no. 12 A 13 O 14 MR. Correct. But 15 Thank you. That's all I have. Thank you. 14 MR. LEVENTHAL: Nothing further. 15 THE COURT: Anything else from 16 MR. GIORDANI: Can I ask just a couple of questions? 17 THE COURT: Sure. Go ahead. 18 FURTHER REDIRECT EXAMINATION 19 BY MR. GIORDANI: 20 What was the moniker that you associated with Pierre 31 Joshlin that you mentioned in this interview? 22 MR. LEVENTHAL: Judge, can we approach? 23 THE COURT: Yeah. 24 MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you. 25 [Bench conference transcribed as follows.] 24 Shawna Ortega - CET-562 - Cettified Electronic Transcriber - 602.412.7667 24 Shawna Ortega - CET-562 - Cettified Electronic Transcriber - 602.412.7667 <td>5</td> <td>٥</td> <td>So, I guess what you're saying is this interview that starts</td>	5	٥	So, I guess what you're saying is this interview that starts
8 officer-involved use of deadly force." 9 That wasn't important enough for you to mention 10 anything, right? You never mentioned it in here, correct? Yes or 11 no. 12 A Correct. But 13 O Thank you. That's all I have. Thank you. 14 MR. LEVENTHAL: Nothing further. 15 THE COURT: Anything else from 16 MR. GIORDANI: Can I ask just a couple of questions? 17 THE COURT: Sure. Go ahead. 18 FURTHER REDIRECT EXAMINATION 19 BY MR. GIORDANI: 20 What was the moniker that you associated with Pierre 21 Joshlin that you mentioned in this interview? 22 MR. LEVENTHAL: Judge, can we approach? 23 THE COURT: Yeah. 24 MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you. 25 [Bench conference transcribed as follows.] 24 54	6	out here	e:
 That wasn't important enough for you to mention anything, right? You never mentioned it in here, correct? Yes or no. A Correct. But 	7		We're investigating into a murder, as well as an
 anything, right? You never mentioned it in here, correct? Yes or no. A Correct. But Q Thank you. That's all I have. Thank you. MR. LEVENTHAL: Nothing further. THE COURT: Anything else from MR. GIORDANI: Can I ask just a couple of questions? THE COURT: Sure. Go ahead. FURTHER REDIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. GIORDANI: Q What was the moniker that you associated with Pierre Joshlin that you mentioned in this interview? MR. LEVENTHAL: Judge, can we approach? THE COURT: Yeah. MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you. IBench conference transcribed as follows.] 	8	offic	er-involved use of deadly force."
11 no. 12 A Correct. But 13 Q Thank you. That's all I have. Thank you. 14 MR. LEVENTHAL: Nothing further. 15 THE COURT: Anything else from 16 MR. GIORDANI: Can I ask just a couple of questions? 17 THE COURT: Sure. Go ahead. 18 FURTHER REDIRECT EXAMINATION 19 BY MR. GIORDANI: 20 Q What was the moniker that you associated with Pierre 21 Joshlin that you mentioned in this interview? 22 MR. LEVENTHAL: Judge, can we approach? 23 THE COURT: Yeah. 24 MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you. 25 IBench conference transcribed as follows.] 54 Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	9		That wasn't important enough for you to mention
12 A Correct. But 13 Q Thank you. That's all I have. Thank you. 14 MR. LEVENTHAL: Nothing further. 15 THE COURT: Anything else from 16 MR. GIORDANI: Can I ask just a couple of questions? 17 THE COURT: Sure. Go ahead. 18 FURTHER REDIRECT EXAMINATION 19 BY MR. GIORDANI: 20 Q 21 Joshlin that you mentioned in this interview? 22 MR. LEVENTHAL: Judge, can we approach? 23 THE COURT: Yeah. 24 MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you. 25 [Bench conference transcribed as follows.] 54 Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	10	anythin	g, right? You never mentioned it in here, correct? Yes or
 Q Thank you. That's all I have. Thank you. MR. LEVENTHAL: Nothing further. THE COURT: Anything else from MR. GIORDANI: Can I ask just a couple of questions? THE COURT: Sure. Go ahead. FURTHER REDIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. GIORDANI: Q What was the moniker that you associated with Pierre Joshlin that you mentioned in this interview? MR. LEVENTHAL: Judge, can we approach? THE COURT: Yeah. MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you. IBench conference transcribed as follows.] 	11	no.	
 MR. LEVENTHAL: Nothing further. THE COURT: Anything else from MR. GIORDANI: Can I ask just a couple of questions? THE COURT: Sure. Go ahead. FURTHER REDIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. GIORDANI: Q What was the moniker that you associated with Pierre Joshlin that you mentioned in this interview? MR. LEVENTHAL: Judge, can we approach? THE COURT: Yeah. MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you. [Bench conference transcribed as follows.] Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0767 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 	12	A	Correct. But
 THE COURT: Anything else from MR. GIORDANI: Can I ask just a couple of questions? THE COURT: Sure. Go ahead. FURTHER REDIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. GIORDANI: Q What was the moniker that you associated with Pierre Joshlin that you mentioned in this interview? MR. LEVENTHAL: Judge, can we approach? THE COURT: Yeah. MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you. IBench conference transcribed as follows.] Shawna Ortega - CET-562 - Certified Electronic Transcriber - 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0767 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 	13	٥	Thank you. That's all I have. Thank you.
 MR. GIORDANI: Can I ask just a couple of questions? THE COURT: Sure. Go ahead. FURTHER REDIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. GIORDANI: Q What was the moniker that you associated with Pierre Joshlin that you mentioned in this interview? MR. LEVENTHAL: Judge, can we approach? THE COURT: Yeah. MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you. [Bench conference transcribed as follows.] Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0767 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 	14		MR. LEVENTHAL: Nothing further.
 17 THE COURT: Sure. Go ahead. 18 FURTHER REDIRECT EXAMINATION 19 BY MR. GIORDANI: 20 Q What was the moniker that you associated with Pierre 21 Joshlin that you mentioned in this interview? 22 MR. LEVENTHAL: Judge, can we approach? 23 THE COURT: Yeah. 24 MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you. 25 [Bench conference transcribed as follows.] 54 	15		THE COURT: Anything else from
 FURTHER REDIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. GIORDANI: Q What was the moniker that you associated with Pierre Joshlin that you mentioned in this interview? MR. LEVENTHAL: Judge, can we approach? THE COURT: Yeah. MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you. [Bench conference transcribed as follows.] Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0767 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 	16		MR. GIORDANI: Can I ask just a couple of questions?
 BY MR. GIORDANI: Q What was the moniker that you associated with Pierre Joshlin that you mentioned in this interview? MR. LEVENTHAL: Judge, can we approach? THE COURT: Yeah. MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you. [Bench conference transcribed as follows.] 54 	17		THE COURT: Sure. Go ahead.
 Q What was the moniker that you associated with Pierre Joshlin that you mentioned in this interview? MR. LEVENTHAL: Judge, can we approach? THE COURT: Yeah. MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you. [Bench conference transcribed as follows.] 54 	18		FURTHER REDIRECT EXAMINATION
 Joshlin that you mentioned in this interview? MR. LEVENTHAL: Judge, can we approach? THE COURT: Yeah. MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you. [Bench conference transcribed as follows.] 54 	19	BY MR.	GIORDANI:
 MR. LEVENTHAL: Judge, can we approach? THE COURT: Yeah. MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you. [Bench conference transcribed as follows.] 54 Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0767 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 	20	Q	What was the moniker that you associated with Pierre
 THE COURT: Yeah. MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you. [Bench conference transcribed as follows.] 54 Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0767 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 	21	Joshlin	that you mentioned in this interview?
 MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you. [Bench conference transcribed as follows.] 54 Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0767 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 	22		MR. LEVENTHAL: Judge, can we approach?
25 [Bench conference transcribed as follows.] 54 Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0767 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	23		THE COURT: Yeah.
54 Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0767 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	24		MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you.
Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0767 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	25		[Bench conference transcribed as follows.]
Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4			54
Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4		s	

1	THE COURT: I would prefer if you use the term
2	nickname
3	MR. GIORDANI: Oh, okay.
4	THE COURT: I said nickname.
5	MR. LEVENTHAL: Okay.
6	THE COURT: [Indiscernible] saying, what is the
7	nickname?
8	MR. GIORDANI: Pretty Pete.
9	THE COURT: Pretty, P-R-E-T-T-Y, Pete?
10	MR. GIORDANI: Yes, ma'am.
11	MR. LEVENTHAL: Yeah.
12	MS. BOTELHO: Or sometimes just Pretty P.
13	THE COURT: Okay. Do you have an objection to that?
14	MR. LEVENTHAL: Not necessarily. I mean, he says but
15	he, you know, he says Joshlin, Pierre Joshlin. And he goes by.
16	THE COURT: He can.
17	MR. GIORDANI: I didn't see that.
18	MR. LEVENTHAL: Let me [indiscernible].
19	THE COURT: Okay. All right.
20	MR. GIORDANI: This is all I have.
21	MR. LEVENTHAL: Yeah, I agree with him, he
22	[indiscernible]. Yeah, he
23	MR. GIORDANI: So in the transcript at page 21, he says
24	Pretty Pete twice, and there's no other reference to Pierre Joshlin to
25	my knowledge, and I think Mr. Leventhal worries
	55
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0768 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
	Ba

1	MR. LEVENTHAL: Yeah, I don't mind if they say nickname
2	Pretty Pete. That's fine.
3	THE COURT: Okay. I just wanted to make sure it wasn't
4	[indiscernible].
5	MR. LEVENTHAL: Yeah. That's fine. Pretty Pete. He's
6	gorgeous.
7	THE COURT: Okay.
8	[End of bench conference.]
9	THE COURT: Okay. The objection's overruled and you
10	can ask the question again.
11	BY MR. GIORDANI:
12	Q What was the nickname you knew for Pierre Joshlin?
13	A It was Pretty Pete.
14	Q Okay.
15	MR. GIORDANI: All right. I'll pass the witness. Thank
16	you.
17	THE COURT: Anything else?
18	MR. LEVENTHAL: No, Your Honor. Thank you very much.
19	Thank you.
20	THE COURT: Okay. So I just want to make sure I don't
21	have any questions from the jury panel.
22	Sergeant, thank you very much for your testimony here
23	today. Thank you very much for coming back this morning.
24	THE WITNESS: Thank you.
25	THE COURT: And you are excused from your subpoena.
	56
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
	Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Bates No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	THE WITNESS: All right. Thank you.
2	THE COURT: Thank you for being here.
3	And the State may call their next witness.
4	MS. BOTELHO: Brief indulgence.
5	MR. GIORDANI: Can I just or can we approach about
6	scheduling very briefly?
7	THE COURT: Yes.
8	[Bench conference transcribed as follows.]
9	MR. GIORDANI: We have two witnesses this morning
10	lined up. One is a coroner and the other is a retired CSA. Both of
11	whom have engagements this afternoon.
12	THE COURT: Okay.
13	MR. GIORDANI: Can I can we get them both on before
14	we take a break?
15	THE COURT: Yeah, no problem.
16	MR. GIORDANI: Okay. Thank you.
17	THE COURT: Okay.
18	[End of bench conference.]
19	THE COURT: Okay. You may call your next witness.
20	MS. BOTELHO: Your Honor, the State calls Dr. Lisa Gavin.
21	LISA GAVIN,
22	[having been called as a witness and first duly sworn, testified as
23	follows:]
24	THE CLERK: You may be seated. Please state and spell
25	your first and last name for the record.
	57
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
	Bates No. 0770 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
	Ba

1	THE WITNESS: Good morning. I'm Dr. Lisa Gavin,
2	L-I-S-A, G-A-V-I-N.
3	MS. BOTELHO: May I, Your Honor?
4	THE COURT: You may.
5	DIRECT EXAMINATION
6	BY MS. BOTELHO:
7	Q Ma'am, how are you employed?
8	A I'm a medical examiner forensic pathologist here in Clark
9	County.
10	Q Before I ask you what a medical examiner does, can you
11	briefly give the ladies and gentlemen of the jury a synopsis of your
12	education, training, and experience, such that you are qualified to
13	be employed as a medical examiner?
14	A I went to medical school at the University of Connecticut
15	School of Medicine; I did a pathology residency at Hartford Hospital
16	in Connecticut; I did a surgical pathology fellowship at Hartford
17	Hospital in Connecticut; I did a forensic pathology fellowship at the
18	Office of the Medical Examiner in New Mexico; and I came here to
19	Clark County.
20	I have a medical license to practice here in the state of
21	Nevada, and I'm board-certified in anatomic pathology and forensic
22	pathology.
23	Q Thank you, Doctor.
24	How long have you been employed with the Clark County
25	Coroner's Office?
	58
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
	Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

A This is the 13th year.

1

15

Q And what are your duties as a medical examiner there?
A To determine the cause of death and manner of death and
sudden unexpected deaths here in Clark County, as well as for
some adjacent counties.

Q Okay. Before we talk about causes and manners of death,
 7 can you tell the jury what an autopsy is?

A An autopsy is the process of examining a body in order to
help determine the cause of death. The overall process of what a
medical examiner does is a medicolegal death investigation, if you
will, so it has a lot more other things that go into that overall
determination.

Q Okay. And up until today's date, how many autopsy have
you, yourself, completed?

A Roughly, about 3,000 or so.

¹⁶ Q Okay. Now, you indicated just a little while ago that as a
 ¹⁷ medical examiner, you also render opinions as to the cause and
 ¹⁸ manner of death. What are the different manners of death?

A There are five manners of death here in the state of
Nevada. One of them would be natural, accident, suicide,
homicide, and undetermined.

Q Okay. And when is it that a cause of death or -- excuse
 me, a manner of death would be characterized as undetermined?
 A An undetermined manner of death might be -- an example
 I often use is, say you find a skeleton out in the desert, you have no

59

Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0772

1	informa	ation regarding what happened to that individual. It's a
2	comple	te skeleton with no evidence of bony injury. You may have
3	nothing	y that you know that you can use to determine what their
4	cause o	f death or the manner of death is in that particular instance.
5		Another instance where you might use an undetermined
6	mannei	r of death would be if you have conflicting manners of death.
7	٥	Okay. And so what is a homicide?
8	A	A homicide by forensic terms is, essentially, death at the
9	hands o	of another.
10	۵	Dr. Gavin, do you know a medical examiner by the name
11	of Alan	e Olson?
12	A	Yes.
13	۵	Okay. Did she or does she work at the Clark County
14	Corone	r's Office?
15	A	No. She medically retired.
16	۵	Okay. But she was previously a medical examiner there?
17	A	Yes.
18	٥	Okay. Were you asked to assist the State of Nevada with
19	the test	imony concerning the autopsy of an individual by the name
20	of Mers	ey Williams?
21	A	Yes.
22	٥	Okay. And this was because Dr. Olson had retired?
23	A	Correct.
24	٥	Okay. Now, Dr. Olson performed the initial or the
25	original autopsy on Ms. Mersey Williams on October 1st of 2006; is	
		60
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
	1	Ba

1	that rig	ht?
2	А	Yes.
3	Q	Okay. At some point, Mr. Giordani and I asked you to
4	testify o	on behalf of Dr. Olson; is that right?
5	А	Yes.
6	Q	Okay. To prepare yourself to testify as to the autopsy of
7	Ms. Wi	lliams mind you, this is a case where you yourself didn't
8	conduct the autopsy; is that right?	
9	А	That's correct.
10	Q	Okay. Did you look at materials to prepare yourself to
11	render an opinion as to cause and manner of death?	
12	А	Yes.
13	Q	What materials did you look at?
14	А	I reviewed the investigation report from our office, the
15	autopsy	y report, the toxicology report, the photographs, and the
16	radiographs on the case.	
17	Q	Okay. Now, when you yourself conduct an autopsy, do
18	you typically put together a report to memorialize your findings?	
19	Α	Yes.
20	Q	Okay. Now, was an autopsy report done by Dr. Olson
21	concerning Mersey Williams?	
22	А	Yes.
23	Q	Okay. And did you have an opportunity to look at that
24	report v	when you indicated you looked at reports; was the autopsy
25	report o	one of the reports you viewed?
		61
	S	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0774

1	A	Yes.
2	Q	Okay. Now, were you able to come to your own
3	indeper	ndent opinions as to the cause and manner of Mersey
4	William	s?
5	A	Yes.
6	Q	Okay. And I'll ask you about that in just a second.
7		Did you come to find out in the reviewing of the materials
8	in this case whether a bullet or a missile was recovered from	
9	Ms. Williams' body?	
10	A	Yes.
11	٥	Did you yourself actually see this missile?
12	A	No.
13	Q	Okay. Were you able to, upon review of the reports and
14	all of th	e other items that you indicated, were you able to determine
15	the trajectory of the let me ask you I got ahead of myself here.	
16		What was the cause of death concerning Ms. Williams?
17	A	She died of a gunshot wound to the head.
18	0	Okay. And so upon review of all of the materials that you
19	just stated to the jury, were you able to determine the trajectory of	
20	the gun	shot wound?
21	A	Yes.
22	Q	And what was that?
23	A	The gunshot wound went from the frontal scalp through
24	the sku	ll, through the brain, and ended up becoming lodged just
25	beneath	n the right posterior parietal occipital bone.
		62
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Bates No. 0775 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	MS. BOTELHO: And, Your Honor, I will be publishing	
2	State's admitted Exhibits 453 to 457.	
3	THE COURT: Okay.	
4	BY MS. BOTELHO:	
5	Q Publishing State's Exhibit Number 453, Dr. Gavin, what	
6	are we looking at here?	
7	A We're looking at Ms. Williams' forehead and there's an	
8	entrance gunshot wound on the left upper-aspect of her forehead	
9	above her left eyebrow.	
10	Q Okay. And there's a placard kind of in between her	
11	eyebrows; what does that placard represent?	
12	A That represents the case number associated with her case	
13	and any of the photos or materials associated with her case.	
14	Q O. And showing you, actually, State's Exhibit	
15	Number 456; what are we looking at here?	
16	A This is a radiograph that was taken of her when she	
17	arrived into the office.	
18	Q Okay. And you indicated this was one of the reports or	
19	one of the images that you reviewed to prepare for a testimony	
20	here today; is that right?	
21	A That's correct.	
22	O Okay. Were you able to, upon review of the materials,	
23	come to a conclusion as to the entrance of this particular gunshot	
24	wound or bullet?	
25	A Yes. We saw that on the previous exhibit that had the	
	63	
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0776	

1	entrance	wound above the left eyebrow on the frontal scalp.
2	Q	And, for the record, as you were testifying, I republished
3	State's Exhibit 453.	
4		Doctor, were you able to form an opinion as to the
5	manner	of death for Ms. Williams?
6	А	Yes.
7	Q	And what is the manner of death?
8	А	Homicide.
9	Q	And you indicated earlier that the bullet actually or the
10	missile r	emained in her head; is that right?
11	А	Yes.
12	Q	Okay. And State's Exhibit Number 456, does that show
13	the locat	ion of the projectile or the missile that we have been
14	discussing?	
15	А	Yes. If you zoom in, it's towards the when you're
16	looking a	at the photo on the left-hand side, that there, yeah.
17	Q	Okay.
18	А	And it's towards the right aspect I'm circling it with the
19	arrow right now, but the right posterior aspect of her skull just	
20	beneath the skull bone there.	
21	Q	Okay.
22		MS. BOTELHO: I have no more questions. Pass the
23	witness.	Thank you.
24		THE COURT: Cross-examination?
25		MR. LEVENTHAL: No, Your Honor. Thank you.
		64
	Sha	awna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Bates No. 0777 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 B

1		THE COURT: Okay.
2		MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you for being here, Doctor.
3		THE COURT: Thank you very much for your testimony
4	here too	lay. You may step down and you're excused from your
5	subpoer	na. Have a good day.
6		THE WITNESS: Thank you.
7		THE COURT: And the State may call their next witness.
8		MR. GIORDANI: Thank you. David Ruffino.
9		DAVID RUFFINO,
10	[havin	g been called as a witness and first duly sworn, testified as
11		follows:]
12		THE CLERK: You may be seated. Please state and spell
13	your fire	st and last name for the record.
14		THE WITNESS: My name is David Ruffino, that's
15	R-U-F-F	-I-N-O.
16		THE CLERK: Please spell your first.
17		THE WITNESS: David, D-A-V-I-D.
18		THE CLERK: Thank you.
19		THE COURT: You may proceed.
20		MR. GIORDANI: Thank you.
21	DIRECT EXAMINATION	
22	BY MR. GIORDANI:	
23	Q	And good morning, sir.
24	А	Good morning.
25	Q	Are you currently employed, sir?
		65
	SI	nawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	А	Currently employed is a part-time job.
2	Q	Okay.
3	А	Unrelated to law enforcement.
4	Q	Were you previously with the Las Vegas Metropolitan
5	Police D	Department?
6	А	Yes, I was.
7	Q	And are you now retired from Metro?
8	А	Yes, I am.
9	٥	How long were you with Metro, sir?
10	А	Almost 30 years.
11	٥	And in what capacity did you work for Metro?
12	А	I retired as a crime scene analyst supervisor.
13	٥	Prior to being a supervisor with crime scene, did were
14	you act	ually a crime scene 2 and 1?
15	А	Yes. A 1, 2, and 3 was the series at the time. It was
16	actually	called identification specialist 1, 2, and 3 at the time.
17	Q	Understood.
18	А	It's now called crime scene analyst. Correct.
19	Q	Understood. So throughout the course of your career,
20	you pro	moted up to supervisor, you retired as a supervisor from
21	that	
22	А	Yes. 14 over 14 years ago, correct.
23	٥	As a result of your work back in 2006, did you review
24	multiple	e crime scene reports, as well as photographs associated
25	with a c	rime scene at 1271 Balzar?
		66
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
	1	

1 2

4

A Yes.

Q And the date of that crime was September 30th of 2006,
3 sir?

A Correct.

Q Did you have any training or education -- or describe your
 training and education in order to do what you did as a crime scene
 analyst and, ultimately, a crime scene analyst supervisor.

A Okay. I got my undergraduate degree in forensic science
 back in 1977 from the University of New Haven. I minored in
 chemistry and biology. I started with Las Vegas Metropolitan Police
 Department on January 10th of 1978.

During the course of my almost 30 years working there, I
attended various classes with the FBI and different associations.
When I retired in 2007, I had about 10 pages of fine print of all the
classes that I went to, including a master's degree in public
administration from UNLV.

I was also the founding president of the Nevada state
division of the International Association for Identification. And I
was on the master board of the International Association from 2000
to 2004. That is a certifying body for crime scene, bloodstain,
fingerprints, and other areas of forensic science.

Q Thank you, sir. And thank you for coming out of
retirement to testify here today.

I would like to ask you some general questions, because
you're the first crime scene analyst these jurors are hearing from,

67

Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0780

1 okay? Describe, basically, what a crime scene analyst does, and 2 particularly when it comes to a homicide scene. 3 Α Okay. A crime scene analyst's main function is to record and document the crime scene, process for fingerprints if need be, 4 5 recover evidence if need be, and do crime scene diagrams. Specifically on a homicide, it's a lot of the same stuff, depending, 6 7 from homicide to homicide, but generally, take overall photographs 8 of the crime scene. That could be distance shots, medium shots, close-up shots, especially of evidence. 9 It could include measuring any evidence that is located, 10 11 photographing evidence close-up, with, without scale. It involves 12 the recovering of evidence. And also crime scene diagrams that 13 depict the evidence, exactly where it is. 14 The crime scene analyst starts out with a rough draft of 15 the scene and then from there, later on, puts it into the computer to 16 make it look neater and more appealing to juries and for later 17 documentation, perhaps, in a courtroom, sometimes several years down the road. 18 19 0 And, sir, I want to ask you several questions to follow up 20 on that. You mentioned evidence being impounded, essentially. 21 Α Correct. 22 Is that all done under a particular number? Q Yes. 23 Α 24 Q Go ahead, sir. 25 Α If you'd like me to expound, evidence, when it's 68

> Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0781

Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	recovered, the best way to do it is try to get like evidence with like		
2	evidence if you can. And it's impounded under numbers,		
3	sometimes letters, to be able to put down on evidence impound		
4	exactly what that item is by number or letter, and then location it's		
5	recovered. Then also too that same number can be depicted in a		
6	diagram if a diagram is written up for that particular case.		
7	So it just makes it easier for the crime scene analyst as		
8	well as anybody looking at it at a later time to understand where the		
9	evidence is and see it in photographs and document it on crime		
10	scene diagrams.		
11	Q Okay. So, essentially, if you have one very large crime		
12	scene, all of the items of evidence that are either documented or		
13	photographed or impounded from that scene should be impounded		
14	under the same what we refer to as an event number?		
15	A Correct.		
16	Q And in this particular case, was the event		
17	number 060930-3216?		
18	A Yes.		
19	Q Showing you now State's 22; do you recognize this		
20	general area, sir?		
21	A Yes, I do.		
22	Q What are we looking at in this photograph?		
23	A Okay. What's depicted in this photograph is an overall		
24	photograph looking down on Balzar Avenue, and in particular, the		
25	scene we responded to on 1271 Balzar Avenue.		
	69		
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667		
	Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4		

Q Thank you.

1

4

7

And it appears there are two other addresses flagged on
 this particular map; do you see that, sir?

A Yes, I do.

⁵ Q One of them being 1261 Balzar and another being 1212
⁶ Balzar; is that right?

A That's correct.

⁸ Q I want to show you now some different exhibits. I'm
⁹ going to start with 18. What are we looking at here, sir?

A Okay. This is a -- this depicts a crime scene diagram that
 was produced by Louise Renhard, a crime scene analyst. Her job
 on that particular night on the homicide scene was to document the
 locations of where the evidence was going to be recovered from,
 and she also recovered and impounded the evidence. So this is a
 finished diagram.

There's -- as I said -- stated earlier, you have a rough
crime scene diagram and then you have a finished crime scene
diagram. This is a finished diagram neatly done in the computer to
depict evidence that's recovered, showing the location of the
incident and all related items.

Q And I want to show you two other exhibits. Next is 19.
And I'm going to try to put these both up at the same time while I
look for a larger version. 19 and 20, can you see both of those on
the screen, sir?

25 A

Yes.

70

Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0783

Q What is that depicting as it's combined, 19 on the left, 20 1 2 on the right? 3 Α What it does it there's two diagrams there, basically. And it is showing the scene on a larger scale, which also includes 12, I 4 5 believe, Balzar Avenue, which was further down to the right on the 6 top of your screen that you're looking at. 7 Q And there were two addresses previously flagged on that map that now appear to be on this when you combine it, 1261 and 8 9 then 1212 Balzar, both now showing on this big old diagram? Α Yes. 10 11 You previously mentioned Crime Scene Analyst Louise 0 12 Renhard. On this particular evening, were there multiple crime 13 scene analysts that responded to this scene? Α Yes. 14 This scene and other related scenes? 15 0 16 Α Yes. 17 And were you in charge or the supervisor over this Q 18 particular area of 1271 Balzar and these associated scenes on the 19 same street? 20 Α Yes, I was. Was a crime scene analyst by the name of Ann Nemcik 21 0 22 the one who documented via photographs these crime scenes? Α Yes. 23 And during the course of her documentation via 24 Ο 25 photographs, were you present at the crime scene? 71 Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0784

Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	A	Yes.
2	۵	And I want to show you several photographs, not all of
3	these, b	out some of them.
4	A	Okay.
5	۵	Starting with State's 27 through 89. Did you have an
6	opportu	unity to look at that stack, 27 through 89, prior to the jury
7	coming	in here today?
8	A	Yes.
9	۵	To confirm that they were, in fact, what we believe them
10	to be?	
11	A	Yes.
12	۵	In addition, did you have a look at 90 through 231, which
13	l'll go tł	nrough here momentarily, prior to coming into the
14	courtroom, sir?	
15	A	Yes, I did.
16		MR. GIORDANI: I believe we're going to admit 466 via
17	stipulat	ion, Your Honor.
18		MR. LEVENTHAL: That's correct, Your Honor. No
19	problen	n. Thank you.
20		THE COURT: Okay. 466 is admitted.
21		MR. GIORDANI: Thank you.
22		[State's Exhibit Number 466 admitted.]
23	BY MR.	GIORDANI:
24	٥	And just for the record, I'm publishing 466, it's just a big
25	old she	et of paper with the crime scene diagram combined on one
		72
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
		В

1	sheet.	
2	A	Okay.
3	٥	Is that right?
4	А	That's correct.
5	٥	Okay. So that'll go back to the jury. All right.
6		Going back now to 18, I want to dig in a little deeper with
7	this por	tion of the diagram, sir. I'm going to zoom in. At the top
8	here, do	pes it provide some information?
9	А	Yes, it does.
10	٥	And what is provided in that little caption at the top?
11	А	It's the detailed information of the crime scene, homicide,
12	it gives	the event number, which is the same event number we
13	spoke o	f earlier, 060930216, 1271 Balzar, 930 of 2006, and it was
14	comple	ted by Louise Renhard, Personnel Number 5223.
15	٥	And what is this just underneath?
16	А	That's a scale showing the approximate scale of that
17	particul	ar diagram.
18	٥	And then, of course, there's a north-pointing arrow.
19	A	That's correct.
20	٥	To orient us?
21	A	Yes.
22	٥	I want to move now to the bottom of the exhibit. Describe
23	what ar	e we looking at when it says legend?
24	A	Okay. Legend typically has information portrayed in the
25	diagran	n that's shown. In this particular diagram, the legend shows
		73
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0786

1	differer	nt types of firearms evidence that was recovered. And if you
2		look at corresponding numbers above, you would see the
3	same numbers below. And also besides firearms evidence,	
4		nt samples of blood, brown bag and a beer can, Number 50
5		So, basically, mostly firearms evidence and the blood and
6		wn bag and beer can.
7		Okay. In addition, doesn't quite come across on this
8		ad, but you see colors associated with these item numbers?
9	A	Yes.
10	Q	And then should those correspond with the
11	docume	entation within the actual diagram?
12	А	Yes. It helps to locate the evidence easier in the diagram.
13	Not onl	y is it numbered, but it's also color-coordinated as depicted
14	in the d	liagram.
15	٥	Okay. In addition, before I move on, there is a distance
16	that app	pears to Lawry there; can you read that into the record?
17	A	Yes. I believe it says 181 feet 7 inches to Lawry.
18	٥	Okay.
19	A	So if you were to go southbound, Lawry Avenue is a
20	cross-st	treet. So you have Balzar at the top so to speak, Lawry
21	further	south. So it's a north you have the one street and Lawry
22	to the s	outh, approximately 181 feet 7 inches south of Balzar.
23	٥	Gotcha.
24		I want to go into the meat of the diagram here.
25	А	Okay.
		74
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0787

1	٥	Up on Balzar, there appears to be two little pink
2	numbers, 1 and 2; do you see that?	
3	A	Yes, I do.
4	۵	And then to the right of that, it says shoe
5	A	Uh-huh.
6	٥	something that's been hole-punched through?
7	A	Yes.
8	۵	Once I get to these photographs, should that correspond
9	with ev	idence placards?
10	A	Yes.
11	۵	So if there's a 1 on the diagram, it should be documented
12	as a 1 o	n a photograph?
13	A	Correct.
14	Q	With an evidence yellow evidence placard; is that right?
15	A	That's correct.
16	٥	Okay. Down here, moving back over to the area near
17	these m	nultiple vehicles to the west of the home, it appears there are
18	two iter	ns that are labeled a little bit differently than the rest; do you
19	see that	t? 47
20	A	Yes.
21	٥	What does that represent?
22	A	Okay. That represents the way Louise Renhard, who did
23	this act	ual diagram, she wanted to show where a crime scene
24	analyst	had responded approximately 10 days later, recovered two
25	additior	nal casings. And what are the two additional casings? We
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0788 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	presume they're from this crime scene. Can evidence be		
2	overlooked in the dark when there's a lot of rocks and dirt and stuff?		
3	Absolut	tely.	
4		So Mark Washington, whose personnel number is 4725,	
5	he reco	vered two casings 10 days later, and that stands for him	
6	his th	e location of the two items that he recovered.	
7	٥	Understood. Thank you for that, sir.	
8		l want to show you just a few photographs, not all of	
9	these.	But I want to start with 38; does that appear to reference that	
10	shoe we	e just talked about in the middle of Balzar?	
11	A	Yes.	
12	٥	And then in the background, do you see some placards?	
13	A	Yes.	
14	٥	Did those represent the 1 and 2 corresponding with the	
15	diagram	n we just saw?	
16	A	Yes.	
17	٥	Okay. Showing you 43; do you recognize that, sir?	
18	A	Which one are you showing as 43?	
19	٥	Showing you Exhibit 43.	
20	A	Oh. Oh, yes, I do.	
21	٥	Do you recognize that home?	
22	A	Yes, I do. That's 1271 Balzar.	
23	٥	And is that the crime scene as it appeared when you and	
24	the rest	of the crime scene analysts were documenting and	
25	impoun	nding evidence?	
		76	
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0789 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba	

1	A	Yes.
2	٥	Obviously, Ms. Mersey Williams is still in the yard there?
3	А	That's correct.
4	Q	And then there are two cones out in the street in front of
5	Balzar; i	is that right?
6	A	That's correct.
7	٥	Are those cones later replaced with what I've referred to
8	as evide	ence placards with numbers?
9	A	Yes.
10	٥	Would that be consistent throughout these photographs?
11	A	Yes.
12	Q	That, initially, there are cones, and then later evidence
13	placard	s with numbers?
14	A	Right. That's correct. And that's done so that nobody
15	steps or	n the item of evidence until we decide how we're going to
16	number	things. At least it's marked so nobody steps on it, nobody
17	overloo	ks it, and it's identified as something that's important that
18	we have	e to come to later as we're documenting the crime scene.
19	Q	Understood. And I don't mean to overgeneralize, but I
20	don't w	ant to go through all of these photographs with the jury
21	now.	
22	A	Correct.
23	Q	So I'm showing you State's 59; just to be clear, there are
24	cones ir	n this photograph, but, ultimately, that's going to be
25	docume	ented via placards, those same items of evidence?
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0790
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	A	Yes.
2	٥	Okay. Were there multiple vehicles up within this crime
3	scene, s	sir?
4	A	Yes.
5	Q	And are those documented back on 18 in this diagram?
6	A	l believe they yes, they are.
7	Q	Okay.
8	A	They are documented, yes.
9	Q	And then were those vehicles within the crime scene also
10	docume	ented via photography?
11	A	Yes.
12	Q	Okay. Now, I want to move on a bit from the crime scene
13	at 1271	Balzar and move over to 1212 Balzar. Showing you
14	State's 2	20; do you see 1212 Balzar up on that diagram?
15	A	Yes.
16	Q	Appears there's some additional vehicles and one, maybe
17	two evid	dence numbers; do you see that?
18	A	Yes.
19	Q	Showing you State's 78; is that one of those vehicles over
20	at 1212	Balzar?
21	A	Yes.
22	Q	And then State's 79; is that what appears to be a bullet
23	impact	on that vehicle?
24	A	Yes.
25	Q	Okay. Now, I'd like to bring you back, sir, to the crime
		78
	SI	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0791 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
		Case No. 06C228460-27 Jury That - Day 4

scene itself as 1271 Balzar. Showing you State's 90; can you
 describe generally what we're looking at and orient the jurors as to
 the location of this photograph?

A Okay. As we stated earlier, the location was 1271 Balzar
Avenue. And what we're looking at in this particular photograph is
the west side of that residence. And that includes the rock gravel
yard, as well as yellow placards that replaced most of the cones
that we saw in the earlier photograph. That's where firearms
evidence was located and the placards were put down and
photographed, and then later recovered as evidence.

Q Showing you State's 91, just so we get all the placards. Is
 that that same area, just turned a little bit to the left -- or the
 photographer turned a little to the left?

A Yes. It's a different viewing, but it's the same evidence,
 correct.

Q Gotcha.

16

17 Can you describe generally what a cartridge case is, sir,
18 and how it relates to firearms?

A Okay. A cartridge case is -- first of all, you have a
cartridge. You know, you have .22 cartridges, .45 cartridges, all
different types of cartridges for different types of weapons. A
cartridge case is -- includes the bullet and the cartridge casing itself.
So when the bullet leaves the whole cartridge, you're left with just
the cartridge case. And as depicted in those placards laying on the
ground there, those are cartridge cases. So the bullet has already

79

Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0792

1	left that particular cartridge only leaving behind the cartridge case		
2	itself. S	o the bullet portion is gone.	
3	Q	And a cartridge case in a semiautomatic weapon would	
4	eject fro	om the firearm?	
5	А	That's correct.	
6	Q	Is it common for them to eject in one particular direction?	
7	A	Usually to the right. Usually.	
8	Q	Okay. In some cases, maybe not.	
9	A	Maybe not. Correct.	
10	Q	Now, I want to move on a little bit and show you some	
11	more ph	notographs and walk through these, okay? Showing you	
12	now State's 95. Is this that same area that we were just looking at,		
13	just a little bit of a closer view?		
14	A	Yes.	
15	Q	Does that show the rocks or the gravel that you previously	
16	referenc	ced?	
17	A	Yes.	
18	Q	State's 97; is that also a view of the west side of that	
19	home?		
20	A	Yes.	
21	Q	And just for orientation and for the record, State's 102;	
22	this appears to be an evidence placard Number 1?		
23	А	Yes.	
24	Q	And is that associated with a cartridge case?	
25	А	Yes.	
		80	
	Sł	nawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	
	1	Ba	

1	Q	And so if I refer back to our diagram at 18, would that be	
2	Number 1 oops, apologies Number 1 on the legend here?		
3	А	Yes.	
4	Q	And then it should correspond with not only the	
5	photogi	raph of it, but the diagram; is that right?	
6	А	Yes.	
7	Q	I'm not going to go through each and every one of these,	
8	sir, but	fair to say that there should be photographs of each and	
9	every o	ne of those multiple cartridge cases within the scene?	
10	А	Yes.	
11	Q	In addition to cartridge cases, were there actual bullets or	
12	projecti	les found at the scene?	
13	А	Yes.	
14	Q	Were those documented, as well?	
15	А	Yes, they were.	
16	Q	And would those be documented, for example, as let	
17	me go t	o 46 I'm sorry, Exhibit 148.	
18	А	Yes.	
19	Q	What does that appear to be to you?	
20	А	Bullet.	
21	Q	Okay. And that's the other part of the cartridge, right?	
22	The par	t that actually shoots	
23	А	Right.	
24	Q	or projects?	
25	А	And I also would like to make a comment. Bullets, they	
		81	
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	
		Ba	

1	come out perfectly round. When they come out, obviously, rifling		
2	from the weapon goes on it. But as it hits and impacts things, it		
3	gets dis	storted. So you're going to see bullets that will be pointed	
4	out alo	ng the way that'll look very distorted. That means they hit	
5	someth	ing. So I just want to make mention of that.	
6	٥	Thank you.	
7	A	So they're aware of that.	
8	٥	And I'd like to provide one more example of something a	
9	little dif	ferent, sir.	
10	A	Uh-huh.	
11	٥	State's 119, what are we looking at there?	
12	A	That is an entire cartridge. So that includes the bullet and	
13	the cartridge case or the cartridge. So that's the entire cartridge.		
14	٥	That particular cartridge, is that a 45-caliber?	
15	A	Yes.	
16	٥	Documented as Item 14?	
17	A	Yes.	
18	٥	It appears that one has a brass cart case, a cartridge case;	
19	is that r	ight?	
20	A	Exactly.	
21	٥	Now, I want to show you State's 120; we looking at	
22	Item 15 here?		
23	A	Yes.	
24	۵	Is that documented in our diagram as a 45-caliber	
25	cartridg	je?	
		82	
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	
		В	

1	А	Yes.
2	Q	And that one is a little bit different, it appears to have, like,
3	a silver	cart case, not a brass one?
4	А	Yes.
5	Q	Just for reference, and I'm trying to speed this up as much
6	as I can	here, as to the diagram, those were Items 14 and 15
7	docume	ented as cartridge cases, correct?
8	А	Or cartridges, yes.
9	Q	l'm sorry, cartridges.
10	А	Correct.
11	Q	And then we're moving on to 16 through 40, those are all
12	what ap	ppear to be 22-caliber cartridge cases?
13	А	Correct.
14	Q	So I'm just going to show one of those as State's 6
15	State's	121, showing Item 16, correct?
16	А	Yes.
17	Q	And is that one of those 22-caliber cartridge cases?
18	A	Yes.
19	Q	Showing you now State's 151; what are we looking at
20	here, si	r?
21	A	That is a blue vehicle that's parked in front of 1271 Balzar.
22	Q	I'm going to show you 154; is that that same blue vehicle?
23	A	Yes, it is.
24	Q	Just a different angle?
25	A	Yes.
		83
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
	1	Ba

1	۵	There's something on the hood?
2	А	Yes.
3	Q	What is that?
4	A	That is a it appears to be a shirt of some sort with
5	apparer	nt blood on the sleeve.
6	Q	During the course of the processing of the scene, did you
7	become	e aware that there was not only one murder victim, but
8	someor	ne else who got shot?
9	А	Yes.
10	۵	Did you and other crime scene analysts also process and
11	docume	ent the interior of the home at 1271 Balzar?
12	A	Yes.
13	Q	Want to start with 176; what are we looking at here?
14	A	That is the outside front entrance way, showing the
15	sidewal	k. And it appears to be blood-like substance on the
16	sidewal	k, if I had to guess at this point.
17	Q	Okay. And then 177, is that that same entrance, just a
18	differen	it angle?
19	A	Yes. That's between the vehicle that we just spoke about
20	in the fr	ont yard and the front entrance looking outward towards
21	the veh	icle.
22	Q	Okay. And you can see on the hood of that vehicle that
23	same s	weatshirt that you referenced earlier with the blood on it?
24	А	Yes.
25	Q	Okay. I want to show you now State's 178; what are we
		84
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0797

1 looking at here, sir?

Q

Α

2 Α Okay. That is the west-facing living room window of the 3 northwest living room to 1271 Balzar. And that depicts angles, 4 trajectory angles with the dowels that they have going through the window and the shades. 5

6

7

10

When you say dowels, are you referring to those sticks? Yes.

Okay. And those sticks sticking out are through what 8 Q are -- what appear to be, at that time to you guys, bullet impacts? 9

Α Yes, shown through and through bullet impacts, yes.

11 Q Okay. One of those trajectory sticks meant -- or dowels 12 meant to depict?

13 Α It's meant to show angle of the bullet going through. So 14 you have a dowel, it's going through the glass, these dowels or 15 sticks, you might call them, they're going through the window, 16 they're going through the blinds, and then they're going through, 17 like, a covering on the back side of the blinds. So that's showing 18 trajectory of the path of the bullets that went through that window 19 originally.

20 0 Fair to say, sir, that there are multiple trajectory sticks, 21 ultimately, there's a large concentration of bullets at this -- directed 22 at this window here?

23

Α

Α

Yes.

Yes.

1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, maybe 12? Q

25

24

85

Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 **Bates No. 0798**

Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	۵	That look about right?
2	A	Yes. About right.
3	٥	I want to then proceed to the interior of the home.
4	State's	181; does that appear to be the living room there?
5	A	Yes.
6	٥	And then 182, does that appear to be the corresponding
7	west-fa	cing window?
8	A	Yes. The interior of the west-facing northwest living
9	room.	Uh-huh.
10	٥	Showing you State's 183; is that that same living room?
11	A	Yes.
12	۵	Here we go. 199; what are we looking at there?
13	A	That's a through-and-through the wall. Actually, it enters
14	the wal	I just inside the front door. So that's showing entrance of a
15	bullet h	itting or an impact site where the bullet goes into the wall
16	there ju	st inside the front living room door of 1271 Balzar.
17	۵	Okay. And that would be the wall corresponding with the
18	west w	ndow. So on the other side of the living room from the
19	window	where we just saw those other trajectory rods?
20	A	Correct.
21	۵	All right. Sir, I want to talk to you about impounds and
22	evidend	e that was taken from this crime scene.
23	A	Okay.
24	Q	Anytime a crime scene report is authored, is there an
25	associa	ting impound sheet, assuming some evidence was
		86
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
	1	Ba

1	impounded?		
2	A	Yes.	
3	Q	The impound numbers, would they be documented not	
4	only on c	our crime scene diagram, but also on the items of evidence	
5	themselv	ves?	
6	A	Yes.	
7		MR. GIORDANI: May I approach the witness?	
8		THE COURT: You may.	
9		THE CLERK: Mr. Giordani, here's gloves.	
10		MR. GIORDANI: Actually, we're probably not taking	
11	anything	out, but we'll put them on if we need to.	
12	BY MR. G	GIORDANI:	
13	Q	I'm going to use Exhibit 9 as an example, just so you can	
14	convey to	o the jury what we're looking at, sir. Describe this package	
15	and what	t we're looking at on this particular exhibit number.	
16	A	Okay. This is one of the bags we'll use to put evidence	
17	inside. C	Dkay. And then on the we'll seal the back and then we'll	
18	also, pric	or to that, we'll depict exactly what's in the bag, what date,	
19	the time	it was or the time they arrived at the scene, the event	
20	number,	you know, the charge, location, and the signature of the	
21	person d	oing it with their initials and personnel number. So all	
22	that's at t	the top front of it.	
23		Then, under impounded item description, we would put	
24	numbers	associated with the evidence that was recovered and then	
25	it's actua	lly stated exactly what each item of evidence is.	
		87	
	Sha	awna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602 412 7667	

Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0800

Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1		Then further down, after the items are stated on the
2	evidence	e bag, the package number, because often time there's
3	many pa	ckages involved in recovering evidence, especially when
4	there's a	lot of evidence, and so the package number and the total
5	number	of packages.
6		And then further down there's a chain of custody
7	signatur	e if somebody took it out of the evidence vault or whatever.
8	So and	then there's other stickers on here, like, State's Exhibits
9	numbers	and things that they need for this courtroom.
10	٥	Okay. And you specifically mentioned chain of custody at
11	the botto	om.
12	A	Yes.
13	۵	Are there times in a case in which forensic testing is done
14	on cartri	dge cases or cartridges or guns?
15	A	Yes.
16	۵	And when that type of testing is done, do the items that
17	are impo	ounded by the crime scene analysts, are they taken from the
18	vault by	the crime lab at Metro?
19	A	Yes.
20	۵	And then the crime lab at Metro, if they handle the
21	evidence	e, will document it
22	A	Yes.
23	۵	in a chain of custody?
24	A	Yes.
25	Q	And then they'll make their own follow-up report as to
		88
	Sh	awna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Bates No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

their fin	ndings of that particular item of evidence?
A	Yes.
٥	Understood. And I want to refer to well, you might want
to throw	w one glove on there, sir.
A	Uh-huh.
٥	A large bag that has on it, handwritten, 11, 11A, 11B,
and 110	C. Within that large, clear bag there appears to be a paper
bag tha	t's marked as 11.
A	Okay.
٥	A smaller bag that's marked as 11B; what is in that 11B?
A	Yep.
٥	Another, I guess, smaller bag that's marked 11C.
A	Uh-huh.
Q	You see that?
A	Yes.
Q	Another one that's marked 11A, and this is a small, like,
sandwi	ch bag, right?
A	Yes.
Q	Okay. So I'm showing you now 11.
A	Okay.
Q	Does that document everything that would be included in
these su	ub packages on the paper bag entitled 11?
A	Yes.
Q	Okay. So if items are grouped together within this box
that's g	oing to go back with the jury, the impound numbers will be
	89
s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
	Bates No. 0802 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba
	A Q to throw A Q and 110 bag tha A Q A Q A Q A Q Sandwia A Q these su A Q these su A Q these su

1	docume	ented on the paper bag; is that right?
2	A	That's correct.
3	Q	Okay. And then the corresponding numbers for each item
4	of evide	ence should, if this is done correctly, be on each item of
5	evidend	ce, correct?
6	A	Yes.
7	٥	Okay. I'm going to put all those back into this bag here.
8		MR. GIORDANI: And if I could be the Court's brief
9	indulge	nce to consult with my colleague.
10		THE COURT: And, again, I just want to make sure all of
11	these ex	xhibits, including the sub exhibits inside the bag are all
12	admitte	d by stipulation, correct?
13		MR. LEVENTHAL: Yes, Your Honor. They are. Thank you.
14		THE COURT: Okay. Thank you.
15	BY MR.	GIORDANI:
16	٥	And you have your impound sheet there, sir?
17	A	Yes.
18	٥	So we don't have to go through anymore photos or
19	evidend	e. I'd like to just ask you how many 9mm cartridge cases
20	were in	npounded from this particular crime scene?
21	A	There was two.
22	٥	And are those depicted as Item Numbers 1 and 2?
23	A	Yes.
24	٥	Were Items 3 through 13 45-caliber cartridge cases?
25	A	Yes.
		90
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0803 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Bat

1	٥	Were Items 14 and 15 45-caliber cartridges?
2	A	Yes.
3	٥	Were Items 16 through 40 22-caliber cartridge cases?
4	A	Yes.
5	٥	Was Item 41 a 45-caliber cartridge case?
6	A	Yes.
7	٥	Were Items 42 through 47 bullets?
8	A	Yes.
9	٥	Were Items 4725-1, and 4725-2 also 22-caliber cartridge
10	cases fo	ound during a follow-up search?
11	A	Yes.
12	٥	Were Items 48 and 49 samples of apparent blood?
13	A	Yes.
14	٥	How do you sample apparent blood?
15	A	Well, we get a we get distilled water and you get a
16	swab, a	nd you'll put it on the blood itself, what appears to be blood,
17	and you	I'll take your sample, and then put it in the vial. And then
18	you'll la	ter let that dry out. And then you can take one from an
19	adjacen	t area to make sure there's nothing that interfered with that
20	particul	ar blood sample. But that's how a blood sample is taken.
21	Q	Thank you.
22		And were Items 50 and 51 a brown bag and beer can?
23	A	Yes.
24	۵	All right. Thank you very much, sir.
25		MR. GIORDANI: I'll pass the witness at this time, Your
		91
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Bates No. 0804 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

Honor.	
	THE WITNESS: Okay. Thank you.
	THE COURT: Cross-examination?
	MR. TANASI: Thank you, Your Honor.
	Court's brief indulgence, Your Honor.
	CROSS-EXAMINATION
BY MR.	. TANASI:
Q	All right, sir. How are you this afternoon?
А	l'm good.
Q	Good. My name's Rich Tanasi, I represent Mr. Matthew
and I ha	ave a few questions for you on cross, fair?
А	Absolutely.
Q	All right. How long was your career in law enforcement
А	29 and a half years.
Q	Sure. In that 29 and a half years, how many crime scene
would	you say you processed?
А	l stopped counting after 10,000.
Q	Wow. So your duties at those crime scenes, those 10,00
crime s	cenes, is to document physical evidence of a crime, fair?
А	Uh-huh. Fair.
Q	All right. Recover the evidence, right?
А	Uh-huh.
Q	Process it, right?
А	Uh-huh.
Q	You want to be as
	92

1		THE COURT: Are those all yes?
2		THE WITNESS: Yes. I'm sorry.
3		THE COURT: Thank you.
4		THE WITNESS: Yes.
5		MR. TANASI: Thank you, Judge.
6	BY MR.	TANASI:
7	٥	Want to be as thorough as possible at those scenes, fair?
8	A	Yes.
9	٥	Okay. You want to be as accurate as possible at those
10	scenes?	
11	A	Yes.
12	Q	Okay. Want to be as complete as you can, right?
13	A	Yes.
14	Q	Also want to be careful when you handle evidence, right?
15	A	Yes.
16	٥	All right. Because, eventually, evidence will wind up in
17	front of a	a jury for their evaluation, fair?
18	A	Yes.
19	Q	All right. And, in fact, Mr. Giordani went over some of
20	that evic	lence with you just a moment ago where it was bagged,
21	correct?	
22	A	Uh-huh. Yes.
23	٥	Paper bag? Is that yes?
24	A	Yes.
25	Q	It was also plastic bagged, correct?
		93
	Sh	awna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Bates No. 0806 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	A	Yes.
2	Q	And then when you actually handled the physical
3	evidenc	e yourself, you put a glove on, right?
4	А	Yes.
5	Q	Okay. You put those gloves on because you don't want
6	your fin	gerprints, maybe, to get on the evidence, fair?
7	А	Yes.
8	Q	You don't want your DNA to get on the evidence, fair?
9	А	Yes.
10	Q	And you also don't want maybe somebody else's DNA to
11	get on t	he evidence, fair?
12	А	Yes.
13	Q	Because that happens through a concept called transfer,
14	fair?	
15	А	Yes.
16	Q	In other words, I can touch your hand, right?
17	А	Uh-huh.
18	Q	When I leave DNA on your hand?
19		THE COURT: Is that a yes?
20		THE WITNESS: Yes.
21	BY MR.	TANASI:
22	Q	And then now you touch another object with the same
23	hand I to	ouched, fair?
24	А	Yes.
25	Q	And then you now have put my DNA on that object, fair?
	Sł	nawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0807 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba

A Yes, it can happen.

Q Can happen. Same thing can happen with gunshot
 residue, fair?

A Yes, it can.

⁵ Q It can transfer from one hand or one piece of evidence to
 ⁶ another, fair?

1

4

7

8 Q All right. You testified earlier that you like to kind of
 9 group like evidence with like evidence; do I have that correct?
 10 A Usually. Because if evidence -- and the reason for that is if

11 evidence has to be taken out at later times, say, for example, in the 12 crime laboratory, if it's firearms evidence, if it's grouped together, 13 it's much easier for the technician that's going to further examine 14 that evidence that they can take out one or two bags instead of 15 going through tons of bags that have all kinds of evidence in it, and 16 they only need to look at the firearms evidence. And also, too, for 17 blood-like substance, if it's somebody in serology or DNA, they 18 don't have to go through all the bullets. It's in a separate bag, it's --19 so we try to group things together as much as we can.

Q Understood. Also like to try to identify and group
 evidence or identify evidence that's grouped together on a scene,
 correct?

23

Α

Yes.

Q For instance, all the gunshot bullets that we heard about
 today, right?

95

Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0808

A Yes.

1	А	Yes.	
2	٥	Same idea for gloves, right? If you have one glove, you	
3	want to	try to find that other glove, fair?	
4	А	Yes.	
5	٥	All right.	
6		MR. TANASI: All right. I'll pass the witness. I have	
7	nothing	further.	
8		Thank you, sir.	
9		THE COURT: Any redirect?	
10		MR. GIORDANI: No, thank you, Your Honor.	
11		THE COURT: Okay. Thank you very much for your	
12	testimony here today, sir. You may step down and you are excused		
13	from your subpoena.		
14		THE WITNESS: Okay. Thank you.	
15		THE COURT: Thank you very much for being here.	
16		At this time, we are going to break for lunch.	
17		During this recess you're admonished not to discuss or	
18	commu	nicate with anyone, including your fellow jurors, in any way	
19	regardi	ng the case or its merits either by voice, phone, e-mail, text,	
20	Internet	, or other means of communication or social media, read,	
21	watch, o	or listen to any news or media accounts or commentary	
22	about the case, or do any research, such as consulting dictionaries,		
23	using th	ne Internet, or using reference materials or make any	
24	investig	ation, test a theory of the case, recreate any aspect of the	
25	case, or	r in any other way investigate or learn about the case on	
		96	
1			

Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0809

1	your own or form or express any opinion regarding the case until
2	it's finally submitted to you.
3	And we'll be in recess till 1:30. And the jury panel can go
4	with Officer Hawks. Thank you.
5	[Court recessed at 12:21 p.m., until 1:40 p.m.]
6	[Outside the presence of the jury.]
7	THE COURT: The record will reflect that the hearing is
8	taking place outside the presence of the jury panel.
9	Go ahead, Mr. Tanasi.
10	MR. TANASI: Thank you, Judge.
11	I just wanted to make sure we were clear that the defense
12	also has an Exhibit C.
13	THE COURT: Okay.
14	MR. TANASI: A proposed Exhibit C, which is an
15	identification card just provided to the Court. It's a stipulated
16	admission. And so at this time, I'd just like to make sure the record
17	is clear on that.
18	THE COURT: Okay. So Exhibit C will be admitted by
19	stipulation, correct?
20	MR. GIORDANI: Yep.
21	THE COURT: So any objection?
22	MR. GIORDANI: No, Your Honor.
23	THE COURT: Okay. It's admitted.
24	MR. TANASI: Thank you, Judge.
25	THE COURT: Oh, you bet.
	97
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
	Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	[Defendant's Exhibit Number C admitted.]
2	THE COURT: Who are you guys going to call?
3	MR. GIORDANI: Right now
4	THE COURT: Just let me know when you're going to call
5	Owens, because we'll have to excuse the jury so we can bring him
6	in and put him in the witness seat. We're going to call him before
7	the end of the day, right?
8	[Pause in proceedings.]
9	THE COURT: Can we bring them in now?
10	MR. GIORDANI: Yes, Your Honor.
11	THE COURT: Okay. Let's bring them in.
12	[Jury reconvened at 1:43 p.m.]
13	THE COURT: Does the State stipulate to the presence of
14	the jury panel?
15	MS. BOTELHO: Yes, we do.
16	THE COURT: Thank you.
17	And Mr. Leventhal?
18	MR. LEVENTHAL: Yes, Your Honor. Thank you.
19	THE COURT: Okay. The State may call their next witness.
20	MS. BOTELHO: The State calls Michael Calarco.
21	MICHAEL CALARCO,
22	[having been called as a witness and first duly sworn, testified as
23	follows:]
24	THE CLERK: You may be seated. Please state and spell
25	your first and last name for the record.
	98
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
	Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
	Ba

1		THE WITNESS: Sure. First name is Michael,		
2	M-I-C-H-A-E-L, last name Calarco, C-A-L-A-R-C-O.			
3		MS. BOTELHO: May I, Your Honor?		
4		THE COURT: You may.		
5		DIRECT EXAMINATION		
6	BY MS. BOTELHO:			
7	٥	Sir, how are you employed?		
8	А	Police sergeant with Las Vegas Metropolitan Police		
9	Department.			
10	Q	How long have you been a sergeant with Metro?		
11	A	For about six years now.		
12	Q	And how long have you been with Metro total?		
13	A	About 18 years.		
14	٥	Okay. In 2006, September 30th of 2006, were you a		
15	sergeant?			
16	A	No. I was a police officer at the time.		
17	Q	Okay. Were you assigned to the Bolden Area Command?		
18	A	l was.		
19	Q	Okay. Turning your attention to September 30th of 2006,		
20	going t	going to October 1st of 2006, were you working that particular night		
21	going into the early morning hours of October 1st?			
22	A	l was.		
23	٥	Okay. And were you working at Bolden Area Command?		
24	A	Yes.		
25	٥	Were you a patrol officer at that time?		
		99		
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.76 Bates			

1	А	l was.	
2	٥	And so were you dressed in your patrol uniform at that	
3	time?		
4	A	l was.	
5	٥	And so I notice you're wearing your what looks to be a	
6	patrol officer uniform with Metro today; is that right?		
7	A	Yes, ma'am.	
8	٥	Was your patrol uniform that you wore	
9	September 30th, 2006, similar to the one you're wearing today?		
10	A	Very similar.	
11	٥	Okay.	
12	A	The only difference might be we were wearing the darker	
13	color during the winter, so we might have been wearing that at the		
14	time.		
15	٥	Okay. Were you working alone or with a partner back at	
16	that time?		
17	A	l had a partner.	
18	Q	And what's your partner's name?	
19	A	Officer Chad Baker.	
20	٥	Were you in a marked patrol vehicle?	
21	A	Yes, ma'am.	
22	Q	At some point in time, when I I'm sorry, when I say	
23	marked patrol vehicle, is that the black-and-white vehicle that we		
24	normally see out on the street?		
25	A	Yeah, it was a Crown Vic back then, so it was a little it	
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0813 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Bates No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4		

1

2

12

13

14

15

Q Okay.

A -- instead of the Explorers we're driving now. But yeah, it
 4 was a black-and-white.

Q Okay. And so at some point during the night, did you and
your partner, Officer Baker, get dispatched or assigned to a call
concerning a shooting and a car-jacking, officer-involved shooting
over near 1701 North J Street?

9 A Yeah, so we actually -- we heard the radio traffic of a
10 potential shooting, one of the officers heard some shots being fired
11 up in the area of Balzar-Martin Luther King.

Q Okay.

A And that's when we started kind of driving that direction.

Q And when you say we, is that you and Officer Baker?

A Baker, yes.

¹⁶ Q Okay. And so did anything else come out on the radio as
 ¹⁷ you were making your way to that first reported scene?

A So shortly after that, they were mentioning that they saw
 a vehicle that was taking off at a high rate of speed in that general
 area, so we started kind of heading in that direction. And they were
 giving updates about direction of travel and stuff like that.

Q Okay. When you say that area, are we still talking
 about 1271 Balzar or the direction that the vehicle was going at a
 high rate of speed?

25

A It was going at a high rate of speed, I believe it was

101

Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0814

1	eastbound from that area. I don't remember the exact street.		
2	٥	Okay. So the initial scene?	
3	A	Correct.	
4	٥	Okay. And so you start heading kind of that way?	
5	A	Uh-huh.	
6	٥	As is that a yes?	
7	A	Yes, ma'am.	
8	۵	And so as you're making your way now towards where,	
9	you know, this car is going fast, do you get any more on the radio?		
10	A	We did. We had some updated radio traffic from our	
11	partners that there were subjects bailing out of the vehicle. And		
12	then a short time after that, we there was an update of officers		
13	were involved in a shooting or shots fired.		
14	۵	And so at that time, what do you and Officer Baker do?	
15	A	Start driving to that area. And I believe it was around,	
16	like, J a	nd Jimmy.	
17	۵	Okay.	
18	A	Somewhere in that area.	
19	۵	Okay. And so what happens when you arrive at that	
20	location?		
21	A	So shortly before that, there was some radio traffic about	
22	one of the suspects that bailed out of the vehicle, was running		
23	towards the area of 1701 J, which was in that general area. So we		
24	start going there. We arrive there and there was a one of our		
25	PSU, our problem-solving unit vans, which is, like, a white		
		102	

Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0815

unmarked van, was going into the complex, which was a gated
complex. They're pulling into the gated complex. We pulled in
right behind them, and those are the ones that said they last saw
one of the subjects running into that complex.

Q

5

6

- Okay. And so you follow that van in?
- A We did.

7 Q Okay. And once you're in the complex, what do you all
8 do?

Α So once we got into the complex, like I said, they said they 9 10 last saw him kind of going in that direction. We got out of the 11 vehicle, myself, Officer Baker, and then in the van was I believe 12 Officer Todd Kahn [phonetic] and Officer Kenny Rios. So we got 13 out of the vehicle, quickly communicated which way we were going 14 to go. So myself and Officer Rios paired up and then Officer Baker 15 and Officer Todd Kahn paired up. They continued to run kind of 16 south where they last saw him going. And then we went kind of 17 parallel to the wall. It's kind of hard to explain without a map, but --

- O Okay. Let me put a map up.
- A Oh, perfect.

Q Showing you what's been marked --

MS. BOTELHO: And admitted by way of stipulation, Your
Honor, this is a new one, 467. May I publish?

THE COURT: You may.

24 BY MS. BOTELHO:

25

23

18

19

20

O Okay. Showing you 467; does this show the area of 1701

103

Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0816

1	North J Street?			
2	А	Yeah. Right		
3	٥	You want me to zoom in?		
4	А	I could see it.		
5	٥	Okay. And then		
6	А	I'm pointing with the mouse here.		
7	٥	you can actually use your mouse, Officer.		
8	А	There it is. Okay.		
9	٥	And use that as a pointer.		
10	А	Yeah. So we pulled in right here. This is the front		
11	entrance of 1701 J right here sorry, right here.			
12	٥	Okay.		
13	А	Yeah, right here.		
14	٥	And so kind of towards the bottom of the red pin?		
15	A	Correct.		
16	٥	Okay.		
17	A	So this is the front entrance right here. So the van pulls		
18	in, we pull in right behind it. We both kind of park in this general			
19	area. Officer Kahn and Officer Baker start running kind of south.			
20	We go kind of along the wall and then we're we ran past the set			
21	of dum	psters. I don't know if you want me to get directly into that.		
22	٥	Let me kind of direct you.		
23	A	Okay.		
24	٥	So when by the time you're looking towards the		
25 dumpsters, are you still in your vehicle or do		ers, are you still in your vehicle or do you get out of your		
	104			
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0817 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4			

vehicle?

1

2 Α We got out. We were all on foot at that point. 3 Q Okay. And so was the purpose for yourself and the other 4 three officers that you just mentioned in an attempt to locate the 5 suspect who had fled in this general area? Α Correct. 6 7 Q Okay. Showing you what's been marked and admitted as 8 State's Exhibit 377; what's this? Α That's right at the front of the complex and it kind of 9 describes where the buildings are in both of the complexes. So you 10 11 have 1701, which, when you're pulling into the gate, is immediately 12 to the right, 1801 J street is going to be immediately to your left. 13 0 Okay. And showing you now what's been admitted as 380; what are we looking at here? 14 15 Α Okay. So this is as you're pulling in, so this is probably 16 our patrol car here. This is as you pull into the gate, so this is J 17 Street over here. We pull right into the gate and this is 1701. 18 0 Okay. Turning your attention to State's Exhibit 383; what 19 does this depict? 20 Α This is immediately when you walk into -- or come into 21 the front gate, this is the building off to your right, and then here's a 22 dumpster over here, as you're heading in, like, a south direction. 0 23 And is this the dumpster that you just testified to kind of 24 running into as you were making your way through this complex? 25 Α Yes, ma'am. 105

> Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0818

Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	Q	State's Exhibit 384; does this show that same dumpster	
2	area, bı	area, but just kind of more close up?	
3	А	It does.	
4	٥	And 386; does this show the dumpster from a different	
5	perspec	ctive?	
6	А	It does. It's as if you're looking almost if on the other	
7	side of	the building is J Street.	
8	٥	Okay. And so, for the record, there are two dumpsters	
9	here?		
10	А	Correct.	
11	٥	Okay. So once you and your partner make your way	
12	through	n this area, what happens?	
13	А	So we're running this direction here, just about to pass I	
14	passed	I believe it was the first dumpster here. As I pass it, Officer	
15	Rios, a	little bit taller than me, said something about he saw	
16	movem	ent in the dumpster. So he stopped and kind of focused in	
17	on the o	dumpster.	
18	۵	Okay. At the time, was are there lids to these	
19	dumpsters?		
20	А	l don't they weren't on	
21	۵	Okay.	
22	А	if there were lids, they were	
23	۵	Okay.	
24	А	wide open, just like that.	
25	۵	Okay. And so what do you all do?	
		106	
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	

1	А	So as we this mask is killing me as we go past and he
2	says tha	at there's movement in the dumpster, we, obviously, think
3	there's	a potential of a suspect. So we kind of lean over to the
4	dumpst	er and start challenging it.
5	٥	What does that mean, to challenge?
6	А	So just give verbal commands, let me see your hands, put
7	your ha	nds up, we know you're in there, just verbal commands to
8	try to ge	et him to comply and come out peacefully.
9	٥	Okay. Showing you State's Exhibit Number 388; which
10	dumpst	er is it that you saw movement in or your partner saw
11	movem	ent in that you began to challenge?
12	A	I'm pretty sure it's this one, but I couldn't be 100 percent
13	sure.	
14		MR. LEVENTHAL: Judge, I'm going to object to
15	specula	tion.
16		MS. BOTELHO: Okay.
17		THE COURT: All right. We don't want you to speculate,
18	SO.	
19		THE WITNESS: Okay.
20		MS. BOTELHO: Okay.
21	BY MS. BOTELHO:	
22	٥	It was one of these dumpsters?
23	A	Yes.
24	٥	Is that right?
25	A	Correct.
		107
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
	1	Ba

1	Q Okay. Let me see if I can help out a little bit. Showing	
2	you well, first of all, what do you find after you challenge this	
3	particular dumpster? Did anything happen? Did you find anyone?	
4	A Yeah. So we saw when I looked in, I saw what looked	
5	like a black t-shirt, like someone was in there, and then we started	
6	giving commands. No immediate response, then all of a sudden	
7	hands started coming up. And as the hands were coming up,	
8	looked like what was a firearm, handgun right next to the hands.	
9	And then it we, obviously, challenged him, got him out of the	
10	dumpster.	
11	Q Okay. State's Exhibit Number 393; does this appear is	
12	there are there two dumpsters in this particular photo?	
13	A There are.	
14	Q Okay. Now, it's the front dumpster that's kind of on the	
15	front of this particular photo; is that right?	
16	A That's correct.	
17	Q Okay. And do you note the like, the black bag, plastic	
18	bag that	
19	A Yeah, that	
20	Q that's at the top?	
21	A That definitely helps me. Yes.	
22	Q Okay. And, now, State's Exhibit Number 394; does this	
23	appear to be looking or at least taking a picture of the contents,	
24	the top contents of the dumpster that would have been to the left of	
25	the picture that we were confused about?	
	108	
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
	Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	

А	Yes. Yes.
Q	Okay. And so going back to State's Exhibit Number 388,
did look	ing at these exhibits, the last two or three, help you recall
which d	umpster the individual was found in?
А	This one.
Q	And, for the record, it would be the dumpster to the left.
А	Correct.
Q	Yes?
А	Yes.
Q	Okay. And so you indicated that an individual was pulled
out of th	nat dumpster?
А	Yes, ma'am.
Q	Okay. And who actually and how did you all pull him out?
А	So as his hands were coming up, I want to say there were
two oth	er officers that were there. And, obviously, we're dealing
with a fi	rearm there and the last thing we want to do is be involved
in a sho	oting. So as he was getting out, grabbed his hands, and
then kin	d of pulled him out and took him into custody on the
outside	of the dumpster.
Q	Okay. And State's Exhibit Number 396; what does this
show?	
А	So there's right here there's a set of what I would
conside	r to be baseball-type gloves
Q	Okay.
А	is that I saw after we eventually pulled him out.
	109
SI	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
	Bates No. 0822 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Bi
	Q did look which d A Q A Q A Out of th A Q A two oth with a fi in a sho then kin outside Q show? A conside Q

1	٥	Okay.
2	А	And it looks like the handgun's over here.
3	٥	Okay.
4	А	lt's a little blurry.
5	٥	Okay. And so as after he was pulled out, you had the
6	opportu	inity to look into that dumpster?
7	A	Yes, ma'am.
8	٥	And did you observe the pair of baseball gloves?
9	A	l
10	٥	Baseball-style gloves?
11	A	Yes, ma'am.
12	٥	Okay. And then the butt of the firearm?
13	A	Correct.
14	٥	State's Exhibit Number 397; does that appear to be a
15	closer v	iew of the gloves the pair of gloves, as well as the
16	firearm	?
17	A	It does.
18	Q	And, for the record, what color are the gloves?
19	A	They're black with, like, white lettering or outline.
20	Q	Thank you.
21		And once the individual was pulled out of the dumpster,
22	was he	identified?
23	A	Yes, he was.
24	Q	Okay. And was he identified as Pierre Joshlin?
25	A	He was.
		110
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Bates No. 0823 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 E
1	1	

1	٥	State's Exhibit Number 17; do you recognize the	
2	individual depicted in this photograph?		
3	А	l do.	
4	Q	And who is that?	
5	A	Pierre Joshlin.	
6		MS. BOTELHO: Brief indulgence.	
7		I have no more questions. Thank you so much.	
8		THE WITNESS: You're welcome, ma'am.	
9		THE COURT: Thank you.	
10		Cross-examination?	
11		MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you.	
12		CROSS-EXAMINATION	
13	BY MR.	LEVENTHAL:	
14	٥	Officer Calarco?	
15	A	Yes, sir.	
16	٥	Good afternoon, sir.	
17	A	Good afternoon.	
18	٥	My name is Todd Leventhal, I represent Jemar Matthews.	
19	Just a c	ouple of questions for you.	
20	A	Sure.	
21	٥	When you got to J and Jimmy Street, you had heard that	
22	there w	as a police chase, I guess, for better lack of better terms,	
23	right?		
24	A	I was not at J and Jimmy when I heard that radio traffic.	
25	Q	Where were you?	
		111	
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
		Bates No. 0824 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 B	
1	1	D	

1	A	I was somewhere to the south, but I wasn't at J and
2	Jimmy.	
3	٥	Okay. But what led you to J and Jimmy was you knew
4	that ther	e was an officer-involved shooting.
5	A	Correct.
6	٥	And you had heard that the suspect was running.
7	A	Correct.
8	٥	And the officer was chasing the suspect; you'd known
9	that, cor	rect?
10	A	Yes.
11	٥	Okay. And you stated that when you go there, you went
12	into the	dumpster and you found who you identified as Mr. Joshlin,
13	right?	
14	A	Yes, sir.
15	٥	You pulled him out of the dumpster and do you know
16	when this picture was taken, sir?	
17	A	Exactly? What are you talking about, like, the day, the
18	٥	Well, approximately.
19	A	I would say shortly after we got him out of custody.
20	٥	When you say shortly
21	A	Or got him in
22	٥	within minutes?
23	A	Shortly I don't know. I'd be guessing if I said when that
24	picture v	vas taken.
25	Q	Okay. But you don't usually keep suspects sort of hanging
		112
	Sh	awna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0825 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
		Ba

1	around,	you then take them down to CCDC and process them,
2	right?	
3	А	That's correct.
4	٥	Okay. So this would not have been long after he was
5	pulled c	out of the dumpster?
6		MS. BOTELHO: Objection, Your Honor. It misstates his
7	testimo	ny.
8		MR. LEVENTHAL: Okay.
9		MS. BOTELHO: He's already indicated he doesn't know
10	the time	es of this picture being taken.
11		THE COURT: Right. Sustained.
12		MR. LEVENTHAL: Okay.
13		THE COURT: If you want to ask it a different way?
14		MR. LEVENTHAL: That's fine.
15	BY MR.	LEVENTHAL:
16	٥	When you pulled him out of the dumpster, did he look
17	substan	tially like this? Black shirt
18	А	Yes, he looked
19	Q	jeans?
20	А	Yes, sir.
21	Q	Okay. But for probably the orange
22	А	Yeah, he did not have belly chains on.
23	Q	Belly chains, okay.
24	А	Yeah.
25	Q	But everything else in this picture looks exactly as if as
		113
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Bates No. 0826 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 B
	1	

when y	ou pulled him out of the dumpster, correct?
А	lt looks similar, yes.
Q	Okay. And you indicated that when you went in the
dumpst	ter, you found a set of gloves, correct?
А	They were inside the dumpster, yes.
Q	Inside the dumpster, where you located the suspect, right
there, r	ight?
А	Right next to him, yes.
Q	Right next to him, okay. You indicated that you found a
gun rig	ht in that dumpster, right next to him, correct?
А	I saw it right next to him, correct.
Q	Right. Right next to him. Okay.
	And you indicated that this was substantially so he had
shoes o	on when you pulled him out of the dumpster, correct?
A	l don't remember if he had shoes on or not.
Q	Well, he had shoes on now, right?
A	In that picture, absolutely.
Q	Okay. But you don't remember he had shoes on or not?
А	No.
Q	Okay. And his jeans are all the way up to his waist,
correct	?
A	In this photo, yes.
Q	And when you pulled him out, did you notice his jeans
were w	ay down
А	I don't remember how
	114
s	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
	Bates No. 0827 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Bates No. 0827
	A Q dumps A Q there, r A Q gun rig A Q shoes o A Q shoes o A Q a shoes o A Q were w A

1	٥	how his knees were
2	А	l don't remember how his jeans were, sir.
3	Q	Okay. Thank you.
4		MR. LEVENTHAL: I have no further questions.
5		THE COURT: Thank you.
6		Any redirect?
7		MS. BOTELHO: No, Your Honor. Thank you.
8		THE COURT: Okay. Sergeant, thank you very much for
9	your tes	timony here today.
10		THE WITNESS: Thank you, ma'am.
11		THE COURT: You may step down, you are excused from
12	your sul	bpoena.
13		And you may call your next witness.
14		MR. GIORDANI: Thank you.
15		Stephanie Fletcher.
16		STEPHANIE FLETCHER,
17	[havin	g been called as a witness and first duly sworn, testified as
18		follows:]
19		THE CLERK: You may be seated. Please state and spell
20	your fire	st and last name for the record.
21		THE WITNESS: Stephanie Fletcher, S-T-E-P-H-A-N-I-E,
22	F-L-E-T-	C-H-E-R.
23		DIRECT EXAMINATION
24	BY MR.	GIORDANI:
25	Q	Good afternoon, ma'am.
		115
	Sł	nawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0828
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba

1	А	Good afternoon.
2	٥	How are you currently employed?
3	A	Currently, I am employed as a forensic scientist with the
4	Las Veg	as Metropolitan Police Department in the firearms section.
5	٥	Prior to being with the firearms section, what did you do?
6	A	Prior to that, for 18 years, I was a crime scene investigator
7	with the	e crime scene investigation section.
8	٥	Your current assignment that has you working out of a
9	lab; is that right?	
10	A	That's correct.
11	٥	And you're dealing with firearms examinations and
12	ballistic	s, et cetera?
13	A	Yes.
14	Q	In your role as a I know that mask is uncomfortable.
15	A	Sorry.
16	٥	l apologize.
17		As a crime scene analyst, did you actually go out into the
18	field an	d respond to crime scenes?
19	A	l did, yes.
20	٥	And did you have specialized training in order to do what
21	you did	as a crime scene analyst?
22	A	Yes.
23	٥	Can you describe that very briefly for the jury?
24	A	Sure. I graduated from the University of Nevada, Las
25	Vegas, v	with a bachelor's degree in biological sciences in 1999. I
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0829

1	hired in	with the Department of in the crime scene investigation
2	section	in January of 2000, where I received in-house training in our
3	academy. There was about two to three months, I can't quite	
4	rememt	per exactly how long it was. But then after I graduated the
5	academ	y, I completed a field training program with field training
6	officers	from the crime scene investigation section.
7		I received training in photography, fingerprint processing,
8	note-tak	ing, report writing, diagraming, evidence collection and
9	handling	g, as well as death investigation.
10	٥	And I can presume that you've had additional training
11	with reg	ard to your current assignment; is that right?
12	A	l have, yes.
13	Q	And that's not really what you're testifying to today.
14	You're t	estifying to your work as a crime scene analyst back
15	in 2006;	is that right?
16	A	l am, yes.
17	Q	Can you estimate for the ladies and gentlemen of the jury
18	how ma	ny crime scenes that you have been to and processed in
19	your car	reer, ma'am?
20	A	Sure. In 18 years I've responded to and processed
21	approxi	mately 4,700 crime scenes.
22	٥	That's pretty precise. You keep track?
23	A	l do, yes.
24	Q	I want to talk to you about a specific crime scene that you
25	process	ed back in 2006, September 30th; do you know what I'm
		117
	Sł	nawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0830

referring to?		
A	l do.	
Q	On that date, did you respond to an area near 1701 J	
Street?		
А	l did.	
Q	Did you respond to a couple other secondary areas	
associat	ed with that address?	
A	Yes, I did.	
۵	And a couple other addresses, in fact?	
A	Yes.	
Q	Did you respond, ma'am, to the initial scene, the scene	
at 1271 I	Balzar, the homicide?	
A	No, I did not.	
Q	Okay. So were you responsible for the other secondary	
scenes l	ater in the investigation?	
A	Yes.	
Q	On what date did you respond to this scene?	
A	I responded the evening hours of September 30th, 2006.	
Q	Okay. So hour, couple of hours after the homicide had	
occurred	d?	
A	l believe so, yes.	
Q	And where do you where did you respond initially if you	
can reca	ıll?	
A	I responded initially to the Sherman Garden Apartments,	
located a	at 1701 J Street.	
	118	
Sh	nawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
	Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Bates No. 0831 Ba	

1 Q Okay. Showing you now State's 467; can you see the 2 Sherman Garden Apartments depicted on this map? 3 A Yes. 4 Q And is that flagged on this map? 5 A It is, yes. 6 Q Showing you State's 377; what are we looking at here? 7 A This is a map located outside the apartment complex that 8 denotes where the buildings are located within the apartment 9 complex. Q 10 Q 1701 is represented on this photograph, that's Sherman 11 Gardens Apartments, correct? 12 A Correct. 13 Q And then there's another adjoining apartment complex 14 there, as well? A 15 A That's correct. 16 Q What is that? 17 A That would be the Villa Capri Apartments located at 1801. 18 Q J Street? 19 A J Street? 19 A J Street, I'm sorry. 20 Q Want to show you some photographs, ma'a				
3 A Yes. 4 Q And is that flagged on this map? 5 A It is, yes. 6 Q Showing you State's 377; what are we looking at here? 7 A This is a map located outside the apartment complex that 8 denotes where the buildings are located within the apartment 9 complex. Q 10 Q 1701 is represented on this photograph, that's Sherman 11 Gardens Apartments, correct? 12 A Correct. 13 Q And then there's another adjoining apartment complex 14 there, as well? A 15 A That's correct. 16 Q What is that? 17 A That would be the Villa Capri Apartments located at 1801. 18 Q J Street? 19 A J Street, I'm sorry. 20 Q Want to show you some photographs, ma'am. Going to 21 start with 378; what are we looking at here? 22 A This is the parking lot area that is going to be adjacent to 23 Buildi	1	Q	Okay. Showing you now State's 467; can you see the	
4 Q And is that flagged on this map? 5 A It is, yes. 6 Q Showing you State's 377; what are we looking at here? 7 A This is a map located outside the apartment complex that 8 denotes where the buildings are located within the apartment complex that 9 Q 1701 is represented on this photograph, that's Sherman 10 Q 1701 is represented on this photograph, that's Sherman 11 Gardens Apartments, correct? A 12 A Correct. 13 Q And then there's another adjoining apartment complex 14 there, as well? A 15 A That's correct. 16 Q What is that? 17 A That would be the Villa Capri Apartments located at 1801. 18 Q J Street? 19 A J Street, I'm sorry. 20 Q Want to show you some photographs, ma'am. Going to 21 start with 378; what are we looking at here? 22 A This is the parking lot area that is going to be adjacent to 23 Bui	2	Sherman Garden Apartments depicted on this map?		
5 A It is, yes. 6 Q Showing you State's 377; what are we looking at here? 7 A This is a map located outside the apartment complex that 8 denotes where the buildings are located within the apartment 9 Complex. 10 Q 1701 is represented on this photograph, that's Sherman 11 Gardens Apartments, correct? 12 A Correct. 13 Q And then there's another adjoining apartment complex 14 there, as well? 15 A That's correct. 16 Q What is that? 17 A That would be the Villa Capri Apartments located at 1801. 18 Q J Street? 19 A J Street, I'm sorry. 20 Want to show you some photographs, ma'am. Going to 21 start with 378; what are we looking at here? 22 A This is the parking lot area that is going to be adjacent to 30 Building Number 6 at 1701 J Street. Q 21 Okay. When you responded that to that scene, were 119 <td colspaneuteeeeeeeeee<="" td=""><td>3</td><td>A</td><td>Yes.</td></td>	<td>3</td> <td>A</td> <td>Yes.</td>	3	A	Yes.
6 Q Showing you State's 377; what are we looking at here? 7 A This is a map located outside the apartment complex that denotes where the buildings are located within the apartment complex. 9 Q 1701 is represented on this photograph, that's Sherman Gardens Apartments, correct? 12 A Correct. 13 Q And then there's another adjoining apartment complex there, as well? 14 there, as well? A 15 A That's correct. 16 Q What is that? 17 A That would be the Villa Capri Apartments located at 1801. 18 Q J Street? 19 A J Street, I'm sorry. 20 Want to show you some photographs, ma'am. Going to start with 378; what are we looking at here? 21 A This is the parking lot area that is going to be adjacent to Building Number 6 at 1701 J Street. 23 Q Okay. When you responded that to that scene, were you briefed? 119	4	Q	And is that flagged on this map?	
7 A This is a map located outside the apartment complex that 8 denotes where the buildings are located within the apartment 9 Q 1701 is represented on this photograph, that's Sherman 10 Q 1701 is represented on this photograph, that's Sherman 11 Gardens Apartments, correct? A 12 A Correct. 13 Q And then there's another adjoining apartment complex 14 there, as well? A 15 A That's correct. 16 Q What is that? 17 A That would be the Villa Capri Apartments located at 1801. 18 Q J Street? 19 A J Street, I'm sorry. 20 Q Want to show you some photographs, ma'am. Going to 21 start with 378; what are we looking at here? 22 A This is the parking lot area that is going to be adjacent to 23 Building Number 6 at 1701 J Street. Q 24 Q Okay. When you responded that to that scene, were 25 you briefed? 119 119	5	А	lt is, yes.	
8 denotes where the buildings are located within the apartment 9 0 1701 is represented on this photograph, that's Sherman 10 0 1701 is represented on this photograph, that's Sherman 11 Gardens Apartments, correct? 12 A Correct. 13 0 And then there's another adjoining apartment complex 14 there, as well? 15 A That's correct. 16 0 What is that? 17 A That would be the Villa Capri Apartments located at 1801. 18 0 J Street? 19 A J Street, I'm sorry. 20 0 Want to show you some photographs, ma'am. Going to 21 start with 378; what are we looking at here? 22 A This is the parking lot area that is going to be adjacent to 32 Building Number 6 at 1701 J Street. 0 23 0 Okay. When you responded that to that scene, were 24 119 119 Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0832 U	6	٥	Showing you State's 377; what are we looking at here?	
 complex. Q 1701 is represented on this photograph, that's Sherman Gardens Apartments, correct? A Correct. Q And then there's another adjoining apartment complex there, as well? A That's correct. Q What is that? A That would be the Villa Capri Apartments located at 1801. Q J Street? A J Street, I'm sorry. Q Want to show you some photographs, ma'am. Going to start with 378; what are we looking at here? A This is the parking lot area that is going to be adjacent to Building Number 6 at 1701 J Street. Q Okay. When you responded that to that scene, were you briefed? 	7	А	This is a map located outside the apartment complex that	
10 Q 1701 is represented on this photograph, that's Sherman 11 Gardens Apartments, correct? 12 A Correct. 13 Q And then there's another adjoining apartment complex 14 there, as well? 15 A That's correct. 16 Q What is that? 17 A That would be the Villa Capri Apartments located at 1801. 18 Q J Street? 19 A J Street, I'm sorry. 20 Q Want to show you some photographs, ma'am. Going to 21 start with 378; what are we looking at here? 22 A This is the parking lot area that is going to be adjacent to 23 Building Number 6 at 1701 J Street. Q 24 Q Okay. When you responded that to that scene, were 25 119 119 119 Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0832 Case No. 062228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	8	denotes	where the buildings are located within the apartment	
11 Gardens Apartments, correct? 12 A Correct. 13 Q And then there's another adjoining apartment complex 14 there, as well? 15 15 A That's correct. 16 Q What is that? 17 A That would be the Villa Capri Apartments located at 1801. 18 Q J Street? 19 A J Street, I'm sorry. 20 Q Want to show you some photographs, ma'am. Going to 21 start with 378; what are we looking at here? 22 A This is the parking lot area that is going to be adjacent to 23 Building Number 6 at 1701 J Street. 24 Q Okay. When you responded that to that scene, were 119 119 119 119 Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0832 Case No. 062228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	9	complex	Χ.	
12 A Correct. 13 Q And then there's another adjoining apartment complex 14 there, as well? 15 A That's correct. 16 Q What is that? 17 A That would be the Villa Capri Apartments located at 1801. 18 Q J Street? 19 A J Street, I'm sorry. 20 Q Want to show you some photographs, ma'am. Going to 21 start with 378; what are we looking at here? 22 A This is the parking lot area that is going to be adjacent to 23 Building Number 6 at 1701 J Street. 24 Q Okay. When you responded that to that scene, were 25 you briefed? 119 Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0832 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	10	Q	1701 is represented on this photograph, that's Sherman	
 Q And then there's another adjoining apartment complex there, as well? A That's correct. Q What is that? A That would be the Villa Capri Apartments located at 1801. Q J Street? A J Street, I'm sorry. Q Want to show you some photographs, ma'am. Going to start with 378; what are we looking at here? A This is the parking lot area that is going to be adjacent to Building Number 6 at 1701 J Street. Q Okay. When you responded that to that scene, were you briefed? 	11	Gardens	s Apartments, correct?	
 there, as well? A That's correct. Q What is that? A That would be the Villa Capri Apartments located at 1801. Q J Street? A J Street, I'm sorry. Q Want to show you some photographs, ma'am. Going to start with 378; what are we looking at here? A This is the parking lot area that is going to be adjacent to Building Number 6 at 1701 J Street. Q Okay. When you responded that to that scene, were you briefed? 	12	А	Correct.	
 A That's correct. Q What is that? A That would be the Villa Capri Apartments located at 1801. Q J Street? A J Street, I'm sorry. Q Want to show you some photographs, ma'am. Going to start with 378; what are we looking at here? A This is the parking lot area that is going to be adjacent to Building Number 6 at 1701 J Street. Q Okay. When you responded that to that scene, were you briefed? 	13	Q	And then there's another adjoining apartment complex	
 16 Q What is that? 17 A That would be the Villa Capri Apartments located at 1801. 18 Q J Street? 19 A J Street, I'm sorry. 20 Q Want to show you some photographs, ma'am. Going to 21 start with 378; what are we looking at here? 22 A This is the parking lot area that is going to be adjacent to 23 Building Number 6 at 1701 J Street. 24 Q Okay. When you responded that to that scene, were 25 you briefed? 	14	there, as	s well?	
 A That would be the Villa Capri Apartments located at 1801. Q J Street? A J Street, I'm sorry. Q Want to show you some photographs, ma'am. Going to start with 378; what are we looking at here? A This is the parking lot area that is going to be adjacent to Building Number 6 at 1701 J Street. Q Okay. When you responded that to that scene, were you briefed? 	15	A	That's correct.	
 18 Q J Street? 19 A J Street, I'm sorry. 20 Q Want to show you some photographs, ma'am. Going to 21 start with 378; what are we looking at here? 22 A This is the parking lot area that is going to be adjacent to 23 Building Number 6 at 1701 J Street. 24 Q Okay. When you responded that to that scene, were 25 you briefed? 119 Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0832 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	16	Q	What is that?	
 A J Street, I'm sorry. Q Want to show you some photographs, ma'am. Going to start with 378; what are we looking at here? A This is the parking lot area that is going to be adjacent to Building Number 6 at 1701 J Street. Q Okay. When you responded that to that scene, were you briefed? 	17	A	That would be the Villa Capri Apartments located at 1801.	
 Q Want to show you some photographs, ma'am. Going to start with 378; what are we looking at here? A This is the parking lot area that is going to be adjacent to Building Number 6 at 1701 J Street. Q Okay. When you responded that to that scene, were you briefed? 119 Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0832 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	18	Q	J Street?	
 start with 378; what are we looking at here? A This is the parking lot area that is going to be adjacent to Building Number 6 at 1701 J Street. Q Okay. When you responded that to that scene, were you briefed? 119 Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0832 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 	19	A	J Street, I'm sorry.	
 A This is the parking lot area that is going to be adjacent to Building Number 6 at 1701 J Street. Q Okay. When you responded that to that scene, were you briefed? 119 Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0832 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 	20	Q	Want to show you some photographs, ma'am. Going to	
 Building Number 6 at 1701 J Street. Q Okay. When you responded that to that scene, were you briefed? 119 Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0832 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 	21	start wit	th 378; what are we looking at here?	
24 Q Okay. When you responded that to that scene, were 25 you briefed? 119 Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0832 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	22	А	This is the parking lot area that is going to be adjacent to	
25 you briefed? 119 Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0832 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	23	Building	g Number 6 at 1701 J Street.	
119 Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0832 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	24	Q	Okay. When you responded that to that scene, were	
Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0832 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	25	you brie	efed?	
Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4			119	
Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4		SI		
11 •				

A Yes.

1

Q And can you describe for the ladies and gentlemen of the
 jury what that means?

4 Α When we arrive to the scene, we receive a briefing from 5 the officers and the detectives that have conducted an initial 6 investigation prior to our arrival. And what they are doing is giving 7 us a brief synopsis of the information that they have gathered up to 8 that point. We conduct a walkthrough of the scene to ascertain what evidence has been located, as well as where all the areas of 9 10 interest are. We also conduct -- as a crime scene unit, we conduct 11 our own independent walkthrough, determine where we want to 12 conduct our searches, and we also divide up duties at that time. 13 Q Okay. Showing you now 381; do you recognize that? I do. 14 Α What is that? 15 0 16 Α That's going to be the vehicle entrance area into the 17 complex. 18 0 Okay. It appears there are Metro law enforcement 19 personnel depicted in this photograph; are they part of this 20 investigation, as well? Α Yes. 21 22 Q Just so the jury understands the dynamics, were there 23 multiple different scenes being processed during the course of this investigation? 24 25 Α Yes. 120 Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 **Bates No. 0833**

Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	٥	And multiple different investigatory units involved in	
2	those investigation?		
3	А	Yes.	
4	Q	I want to refer you to a very particular area within 1701 J,	
5	and tha	t's in 384; what are we looking at here?	
6	А	This is just a little closer view of that initial photograph of	
7	the parl	king lot area and adjacent to Building Number 6, and there's	
8	two dur	mpsters that are located up against the sidewalk there.	
9	Q	Fair to say that you work at the address of 1701 J Street	
10	was foc	used on this area now depicted in the photograph?	
11	А	Yes.	
12	Q	385, describe the vehicle depicted in that photo, please?	
13	А	This is a Chrysler, I believe it's a Sebring, it's one of our	
14	unmark	ed units that one of our officers was using that night and we	
15	just doo	cumented it in place as it was when we arrived.	
16	Q	Okay. So when you got there, it was in this condition,	
17	parked	in front of the dumpsters and with the lights on facing the	
18	dumpst	ers?	
19	А	Yes.	
20	٥	Showing you now 387; that the same Sebring?	
21	A	It is.	
22	٥	Can you see the hood of that Sebring?	
23	А	Yes.	
24	Q	And there it appears there are a couple of items on the	
25	hood of	f that vehicle that I'll get to momentarily.	
		121	
		hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
		Bates No. 0834	

1	A	Yes, there are.
2	۵	While you're documenting this Chrysler Sebring at the
3	scene, o	did you observe any damage from, like, a collision or
4	anythin	g on the front of this vehicle?
5	A	No, we did not.
6	۵	Moving now to 388; what's depicted in this photograph
7	here?	
8	A	These are the two dumpsters that were located within that
9	parking	lot area that the Sebring was parked facing.
10	۵	Okay. Showing you 393; is that a different view of those
11	same d	umpsters?
12	A	It is.
13	٥	And then do you see this white material here on the inside
14	of the li	p of this dumpster?
15	A	Yes.
16	۵	What does that appear to be or what did that appear to be
17	to you?	
18	A	It appeared to be some dried paint of some sort.
19	٥	Did you document that particular corner of that dumpster
20	and its	contents?
21	A	Yes.
22	Q	394, what are we looking at here?
23	A	This is the interior view of that dumpster there. Near that
24	corner	where that white paint is located, we were able to see a pair
25	of black	baseball gloves. There was also a firearm located within
		122
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

		Bates No. 0836 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Bates No. 0836
	SI SI	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0836
20		123
25		In addition, I previously mentioned some items on the
24	A	It is, yes.
23		State's 402, is that that same wristwatch?
22		npsters.
21	A	I do. It's located on the pavement here, in between the
20		State's 400; do you see it there?
19		ent just adjacent to the dumpster.
18	A	Yes. We also located a wristwatch that was on the
17		raphed and then impounded?
16	0	Were there other items near that dumpster that you
15	A	Yes.
14	-	s evidence?
13		e in this photograph, did you ultimately impound those
12	Q	After documenting the gloves and the firearm in place as
11	right in	this area is going to be where the firearm is located.
10	A	Okay. So here would be the baseball gloves. And then
9	Q	Try not to click, but you can point.
8	A	Okay.
7	it.	
6	0	There's a mouse in front of you, ma'am, you can roll over
5		b be the back side of the firearm.
4	underne	eath where that trash bag is located, underneath there is
3	A	It is it's difficult to see, but if you look up towards just
2	Q	399, can you see the firearm in that particular photo?

1	hood of	f that Sebring. 403, what are we looking at there?	
2	A	On the hood here, when we arrived there were a few	
3	items o	n top of the Sebring. There was a set of keys located right	
4	here. V	Ve also recovered a white durag or like a head covering	
5	scarf-ty	pe piece of material. There was a quarter, like, a 25-cent	
6	U.S. qu	arter. And we also recovered a yellow metal, like, a	
7	decorat	e teeth covering, had four teeth and it was a yellow in color.	
8	٥	Decorative, like a grill?	
9	А	Like a grill, yes.	
10	٥	And then what is this up here? Let me show you,	
11	actually	/	
12	A	I don't recall specifically. But	
13	٥	That's all right. Let me show you State's 406.	
14	А	Oh, I apologize. Yes, there was also this item here was	
15	a cell phone.		
16	٥	I had previously mentioned you impounding those items	
17	from within the trash dumpster. I want to show you State's 409;		
18	recogni	ze that?	
19	A	l do.	
20	٥	What is that?	
21	A	This is going to be a view of the firearm right after it was	
22	remove	d from the dumpster.	
23	٥	State's 410, is that that same firearm?	
24	A	It is, yes.	
25	Q	And can you read that serial number into the record,	
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0837 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	

1	please?	
2	A	Sure. It's ESX135.
3	Q	And that's a Glock?
4	А	It is.
5	Q	What caliber.
6	A	.45 auto.
7	Q	Did you ultimately remove that magazine from the
8	firearm?	
9	A	Yes.
10	Q	State's 412, what are we looking at there?
11	A	This is a view of the firearm after I removed the cartridge
12	from the chamber, and that cartridge is up above the gun. You can	
13	see at the top there, and then the magazine has been removed,	
14	however, I have not removed any of the cartridges from inside the	
15	magazine at this point.	
16	Q	Okay. So to be clear, this full cartridge up here was
17	actually in the chamber at the time?	
18	A	Yes.
19	Q	It wasn't from this magazine, it was from the chamber?
20	A	It was removed from the chamber, yes.
21	Q	Understood. Okay. And then I want to show you 413,
22	have yo	u explain what we're looking at here?
23	A	And this is showing the back side of the magazine. And
24	what thi	s is depicting is the approximate number of cartridges that
25	are loca	ted inside the magazine. This is a capacity marking. So
		125
	Sh	nawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	based on this, you can see that there's a little brass color behind		
2	that hold above 15, so it would indicate that there are		
3	approxii	mately 15 cartridges located inside the magazine.	
4	Q	Down here, there are some what appears to be 17 and 18	
5	as well;	do you see that?	
6	A	I do. I apologize. Yes.	
7	Q	That's okay. Did you conduct a countdown on this firearm	
8	ultimate	ly?	
9	A	l did, yes.	
10	Q	Okay. Let's get to that while we're here, then.	
11	A	Yes.	
12	Q	What is a countdown?	
13	A	A countdown is something that we do to determine how	
14	many ca	artridges are loaded inside a firearm. So we would check	
15	the char	nber to see if there's anything in there, as well as remove	
16	any cart	ridges that are loaded inside the magazine, and take a total	
17	count to determine how many cartridges were loaded inside that		
18	firearm.		
19	Q	Okay. And in this particular firearm, the Glock 45-caliber,	
20	how ma	ny cartridges were within the magazine?	
21	A	I would have to refer to my report for to refresh my	
22	memory on that.		
23	Q	Sure. Do you have that with you or	
24	A	l do.	
25		MR. GIORDANI: Would that be okay, Your Honor?	
		126	
		nawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
	Bates No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4		

1		THE COURT: You may.
2		THE WITNESS: So I removed 15 cartridges from inside
3	the mag	gazine, as well as one from inside the chamber.
4	BY MR.	GIORDANI:
5	٥	Okay. So 15 would be what you previously referred to
6	here wi	th the brass-looking item behind the plug?
7	A	Correct.
8	٥	And 17 and 18, that appears that those aren't loaded
9	based u	pon your countdown; is that right?
10	A	That's correct.
11	۵	Okay. And then you said one in the chamber?
12	A	Correct.
13	۵	So 15 plus one is what was in this firearm?
14	A	Correct.
15	۵	Showing you 461; did you create a diagram associated
16	with thi	is particular scene?
17	A	l did.
18	۵	And is this that diagram?
19	A	It is.
20	۵	Does this on the left, these two green items, do those
21	depict t	he trash dumpsters?
22	A	Those are the dumpsters, yes.
23	۵	And then up on the right, what are we looking at in this
24	little bo	x?
25	A	This little box here is denoting the items of evidence that 127
	s	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0840 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Bates No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	were re	covered and are notated specifically within the diagram.
2	٥	Okay. So the same items we've looked at before, we got
3	the Glo	ck handgun, the black gloves, and then that wristwatch?
4	A	Correct.
5	٥	That's the only items impounded from this particular
6	scene?	
7	А	Those are the only items that I specifically notated on the
8	diagran	n. However, I did recover the items from the hood of the
9	vehicle	as well.
10	٥	Okay.
11	А	They're just not notated on this diagram.
12	٥	Understood. Do you know how those items ended up on
13	the hoo	d of that vehicle?
14	A	l do not.
15	٥	Okay. And, thus, they're not notated on your diagram; is
16	that rig	ht?
17	A	It was more so left off for clarity, just because they were
18	all with	in the same area.
19	٥	Oh, okay.
20	A	But mostly if they're just all on the hood of a car, that was
21	easily to	o explain, not as easily shown on the diagram.
22	٥	Understood. Okay.
23	A	Yep.
24	٥	Did you also respond to a scene or an area located at
25	Doolittl	e and Lexington?
		128
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
		Ba

1	A	Yes.
2	٥	Showing you 462; what are we looking at here?
3	A	This is the second diagram that I completed depicting the
4	intersed	ction area of Doolittle and Lexington.
5	٥	Okay. While there's a clearly a homicide investigation
6	going o	n, is there also another investigation happening
7	concurr	ently?
8	A	Yes.
9	۵	And what was that entail?
10	A	We were tasked with investigating the officer-involved
11	shootin	g.
12	۵	Okay. This particular diagram has three I don't know
13	what th	ese are. Can you explain what these are at the bottom of
14	the diagram?	
15	A	Sure. These three circles down here on this is Doolittle
16	Avenue	e running east/west, and Lexington is running north/south.
17	So right here on Doolittle, which would be east of Lexington, the	
18	three markers are denoting three fired cartridge cases that were	
19	located	on the pavement.
20	٥	Then going back up, what are we looking at here?
21	A	This area here is a grass area that was located just
22	alongsi	de a church that was situated on this side of the street.
23	These a	are also two evidence denoting two areas that I recovered
24	evidend	ce from.
25	٥	Okay. And then you have a little box over here entitled
		129
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Bates No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	Evidence; is that all the items of evidence that are referenced on		
2	this diagram?		
3	А	It is, yes.	
4	٥	Three .45 cartridge cases that would have that would be	
5	related	to these items down here?	
6	А	Correct.	
7	٥	And then what are these two items?	
8	A	These two items, one item is a 22-caliber rifle, and the	
9	other it	em is a plastic cup holder.	
10	۵	Showing you 265; what are we looking at here?	
11	A	This is a overall view of that intersection at Doolittle and	
12	Lexingt	on.	
13	٥	268, is this that same area, just a different angle?	
14	А	Yes. This is showing that same intersection from the	
15	opposit	e direction.	
16	٥	Okay. What are we looking at here?	
17	A	This is a vehicle that we when we arrived, was located	
18	up on t	he sidewalk, partially up on the sidewalk there in front of	
19	that chu	urch. It was appeared to have been involved in an accident	
20	with a f	ïre and it had struck a fire hydrant.	
21	٥	And what is this here?	
22	A	That is the illuminated sign for the church that's located	
23	there.		
24	٥	And is this the scene as it appeared when you responded	
25	and, of	course, documented these photographs?	
		130	
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	
		Ba	

1	А	It is, yes.
2	٥	State's 278, describe what we're looking at here?
3	A	This is a closer view of that vehicle that was located up on
4	the side	walk with the front right end in contact with the fire hydrant.
5	٥	And did you document not only the exterior like in this
6	photog	raph, but also the interior of that vehicle?
7	A	Yes.
8	٥	Showing you State's 285; describe what we're looking at,
9	please.	
10	A	This is an overall view showing the vehicle the left side
11	of the v	ehicle or the driver side of the vehicle, with the front left
12	door op	pen.
13	Q	287.
14	A	That's going to be an overall view from the outside
15	showin	g the interior portion of the front passenger area.
16	Q	So the record reflects it, this also shows the driver side
17	door op	pen, correct?
18	A	Correct.
19	Q	And one of the previous photos shows the rear-end of the
20	vehicle;	do you recall if this vehicle was on at the time?
21	A	It was.
22	Q	It was still in the running
23	A	Yes.
24	Q	position? And were there keys in the ignition?
25	A	There were, yes.
		131
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
		Ba

1	٥	Can you see those in this photograph that I show?
2	A	You can see the lanyard. There's a lanyard hanging down
3	from th	e steering column area.
4	Q	Okay. Moving over to 291; what are we looking at here?
5	A	This is a photograph showing the front passenger
6	floorbo	ard and there was a firearm located on the floor there.
7	٥	Did you further document that firearm?
8	A	We did at a later time, yes.
9	٥	Okay. And did you also impound that firearm?
10	А	Yes.
11	Q	Do you recall, ma'am, what make and model caliber that
12	firearm	is?
13	А	This was a .45 auto caliber. Colt is the manufacturer, it's
14	a 1911 style firearm.	
15		MR. GIORDANI: Officer?
16		THE COURT: Have you Hawks, have you checked that?
17		THE MARSHAL: Yeah, I checked them all when Haley
18	brought	t them up.
19		THE COURT: Okay. All right.
20		MR. GIORDANI: May I approach?
21		THE COURT: You may.
22	BY MR.	GIORDANI:
23	Q	Showing you State's Exhibit 8; do you recognize that?
24	А	l do.
25	Q	What does that appear to be?
		132
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Bates No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba

1	А	This appears to be the package where I impounded the
2	Colt Series 80 45-caliber firearm from inside that vehicle.	
3	٥	Okay. I don't know if it's open, but can you check?
4	A	Sure.
5	٥	It should be. Oh, it has been retaped, so let me get you
6	some so	cissors.
7		There you go. If you can open it up for us, ma'am.
8	A	[Witness complies.]
9	٥	What do you expect to find in this box?
10	A	I expect to find the firearm.
11	٥	Okay. And is that that firearm?
12	A	Yes, it is.
13	٥	How can you tell?
14		MR. GIORDANI: For the record, I'm showing the witness
15	has ope	ened the box and now there's Exhibit Tag 8A.
16		THE CLERK: Thank you.
17		THE WITNESS: Inside is the on the front of the package,
18	l've den	noted the serial number and that serial number does match
19	the firea	arm that is inside the box.
20	BY MR.	GIORDANI:
21	٥	Okay. If you could just hold that up so the jury can see it
22	very bri	efly.
23	A	[Witness complies.]
24	٥	Should be strapped in there, right?
25	A	lt's not.
		133
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
		Ba

1	Q	Okay. It's not strapped in there, but there's a zip tie
2	through	the slide, so it's safe at this time.
3	А	That's correct.
4	Q	Ma'am, you indicated that you documented that firearm
5	later; is	that right?
6	А	That's correct.
7	Q	During the course of impounding that firearm, was there
8	anythin	g of note that you documented?
9	А	I did note that there was a magazine seated in the grip.
10	Q	Okay. I'm referring to something else, but that, like, a
11	really	
12	А	Okay.
13	Q	cryptic question I just asked.
14	Α	Yeah.
15	Q	So let me show you 302; is that that same firearm?
16	A	Yes.
17	Q	What is that?
18	A	In the chamber, you see the slide has been is rearward
19	and ope	en with the ejection port open there. And inside the ejection
20	port, the	ere is a unfired cartridge that has been that's jammed
21	inside th	ne gun.
22	Q	Okay. 303, is that that same jam, just a little closer?
23	A	Yes.
24	Q	Based upon your knowledge, I guess back then, but now
25	you're a	firearms analyst, so would that render the gun inoperable
		134
	SI	nawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Bates No. 0847 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
1	1	В

1	at that p	point in time?
2	A	Yes.
3	Q	Okay. Ah, here, little bit better photograph, 305. Are we
4	seeing	that same jam now from a different angle?
5	A	That's correct, yes.
6	Q	Did you remove the magazine from the gun?
7	A	l did.
8	۵	306, and did you conduct a countdown on that magazine
9	as well?	
10	А	Yes.
11	٥	307, what were the results of the countdown on this
12	particul	ar firearm?
13	A	Could I refer to my report?
14	Q	Would that refresh your memory?
15	А	Yes, please.
16		THE COURT: You may.
17		THE WITNESS: Thank you.
18		So from inside the magazine, I removed six cartridges.
19	And the	ere was an additional cartridge that was jammed inside the
20	chambe	er for a total of seven unfired cartridges.
21	BY MR.	GIORDANI:
22	Q	State's 308 is what is that there that we're looking at?
23	A	This is a photograph showing the head stamp area of the
24	unfired	cartridge that was jammed in the chamber of the gun, and
25	it's den	oting the caliber, as well as the manufacturer of the
		135
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Gase No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	ammuni	ition.
2	Q	Read that into the record, please.
3	А	It is Winchester is the manufacturer, and it is a .45 auto
4	caliber.	
5	Q	Did you document the cartridges from the magazine as to
6	their hea	ad stamps as well?
7	A	I don't recall specifically if we did.
8	Q	Okay. Let me ask you this way: Did you impound the
9	cartridg	es in the magazine along with the firearm?
10	A	l did, yes.
11	Q	And would they be packaged in a similar fashion as the
12	firearm	that I just showed you?
13	A	Yes.
14	Q	Showing you now 294; do you recognize that?
15	A	Yes.
16	Q	What are we looking at there, ma'am?
17	А	This is the grass area that was just next to that church. So
18	it's in be	etween the Lincoln Town Car that was up on the sidewalk
19	and the	church, that grass area that's depicted in the diagram.
20	Q	State's 295; what are we looking at here?
21	A	On the left here, this is going to be that 22-caliber rifle,
22	and on t	the right is the plastic cup holder.
23	Q	297?
24	A	This photograph is showing an overall view of that
25	Ruger 2	2-caliber rifle.
		136
	Sh	nawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
	1	Ba

1	۵	Did you impound that item, ma'am?
2	A	l did, yes.
3		MR. GIORDANI: May I approach?
4		THE COURT: You may.
5	BY MR.	GIORDANI:
6	۵	Showing you State's 5; do you recognize this packaging?
7	A	l do.
8	٥	What does that appear to be?
9	A	This is the package that contains the Ruger Model 10/22
10	Carbine	e 22 Long Rifle caliber rifle.
11	Q	Okay. It's already open, so I'm going to ask you to take a
12	look in	there. What do you see?
13	A	Inside the box is the Ruger 10/22 caliber 22 Long Rifle
14	rifle tha	at I recovered from the scene.
15	Q	Thanks for the giant box. You didn't have a smaller box?
16	A	No, I did not. I'm sorry.
17	Q	So as it appears here in the box, there's no magazine?
18	A	No, there's not.
19	Q	Right? That would be impounded separately?
20	A	Yes.
21	Q	Okay. Did you conduct a countdown on this weapon as
22	well?	
23	A	l did.
24	Q	Showing you 298; what are we looking at there?
25	A	In this photograph is showing the bolt pulled open to
	s	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0850

1	expose	the chamber, and inside there was one cartridge.
2	Q	What caliber was that cartridge?
3	A	It was a .22 Long Rifle.
4	Q	What does that mean, .22 Long Rifle?
5	A	It's just the specific caliber that is designated for this
6	particul	ar firearm. So it denotes the overall size design of that
7	particul	ar type of ammunition. And this particular firearm is
8	designe	ed to fire a .22 Long Rifle.
9	Q	Well, rather than dig through this, ma'am, do you recall
10	how ma	any, if any, were how many cartridges were in the long
11	magaziı	ne on this rifle?
12	A	Can I refer to my notes just to refresh my memory again
13	once m	ore?
14		THE COURT: You may.
15		THE WITNESS: For this particular firearm, we had
16	recover	ed one unfired cartridge from the chamber and the
17	magaziı	ne was empty.
18	BY MR.	GIORDANI:
19	Q	Okay. So the rifle had one in the chamber and that's a live
20	round?	
21	A	Correct.
22	Q	And then nothing in the mag?
23	A	Nothing in the mag.
24	Q	You previously mentioned investigating documenting the
25	officer-i	nvolved shooting as well?
		138
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Bates No. 0851 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba

1	A	Yes.
2	٥	Showing you 310; what are we looking at here?
3	A	So this is an overall view of the street. It was going the
4	street a	rea where the three expended cartridge cases were located.
5		MR. GIORDANI: I apologize, let me bounce back here
6	briefly.	
7		May I approach?
8		THE COURT: You may.
9	BY MR.	GIORDANI:
10	٥	What are we looking at? I'm showing State's 6, what are
11	we look	ing at here, ma'am?
12	A	This is the package that contains the .22 Long Rifle
13	magazir	ne, as well as the unfired cartridge that was recovered from
14	the char	mber of the rifle.
15	٥	Okay. So what do you expect to find if you open this bag?
16	A	l expect to find the magazine as well as the cartridge.
17	٥	Okay. If you could do that, try to do it along the side.
18	A	[Witness complies.]
19	٥	And then while you're cutting that, there's not only red
20	evidenc	e labels on there, but there's also blue labels; what do those
21	mean?	
22	A	The red evidence seals are the original seals that I placed
23	on the p	backage once I was done and sealed it up and got it ready to
24	be impo	ounded into evidence. The blue seals are associated with
25	our fore	ensic laboratory and those were placed by the firearms
		139
	SI	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0852

1	examin	er after they had completed their examination of the
2	evidend	ce.
3	٥	Okay. So this particular item, amongst others, has been
4	process	sed already by firearms?
5	A	Yes.
6	٥	And I say firearms, shorthand, but the firearms laboratory,
7	correct	?
8	A	Correct.
9	٥	The court clerk is on top of it, because these are already
10	marked	6A and 6B; do you see that?
11	A	l do.
12	٥	As exhibits. So what is 6A?
13	A	6A is going to be the magazine that was removed from
14	the .22	Long Rifle rifle.
15	٥	And 6B?
16	A	And 6B contains a vial in which I placed the unfired
17	cartridg	e that was recovered from the chamber of the rifle.
18	٥	Okay. And we were previously talking about you
19	docume	enting the officer-involved shooting scene. You indicated
20	three ca	artridge cases found in that area?
21	A	Yes.
22	٥	State's 312, what does that document?
23	A	This is just a little bit closer view of that street area
24	showin	g and each cone denotes where a cartridge case is located.
25	٥	And fair to say there's a vehicle right next to that area
		140
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0853
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba

1	A	Yes.
2	٥	parked on the side of the road?
3	A	Yes.
4	٥	That's not, like, a police vehicle, right?
5	A	As far as I know, it was not a police vehicle.
6	۵	Okay. Those three cart cases from this scene, were those
7	docume	ented and impounded by you as well?
8	A	They were, yes.
9	۵	And then as a, I guess, a result of the officer-involved
10	shootin	g investigation, did you document a man by the name of
11	Bradley	r Cupp?
12	A	Yes.
13	۵	And who is that?
14	A	He was the officer that was reported to be involved in the
15	shootin	g.
16	۵	State's 317, is that Bradley Cupp?
17	A	Yes.
18	٥	And is that how he appeared when you documented him
19	for the	officer-involved shooting investigation?
20	A	Yes.
21	۵	Did you also document his firearm?
22	A	Yes, we did.
23	۵	Showing you State's 321; what are we looking at there?
24	A	This is an overall view of the firearm that we recovered
25	from hi	m at the time of the investigation.
		141
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Bates No. 0854 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Bates No. 0854

1	٥	Did you conduct a countdown on that firearm as well?	
2	A	Yes.	
3	Q	What type of firearm is that?	
4	A	He had a Kimber.	
5	Q	And the caliber?	
6	A	Caliber I'm going to refer to my notes my report to	
7	refresh	my memory, if I could?	
8		THE COURT: You may.	
9		THE WITNESS: That was also a .45 auto semiautomatic	
10	pistol.		
11	BY MR.	GIORDANI:	
12	Q	Showing you State's 322; what is this depicting?	
13	A	This is depicting the countdown. So, again, the cartridge	
14	that's right above the firearm there is going to be located inside the		
15	chambe	r. And then the four cartridges that are lined up alongside	
16	the mag	azine are the ones that we removed from the magazine that	
17	was sea	ted in the grips.	
18	٥	Okay. When a semiautomatic firearm discharges, does a	
19	new rou	ind automatically well, can you describe that process	
20	briefly?		
21	A	Sure. So the cartridges are loaded into the magazine.	
22	The mag	gazine is then seated inside the grips of the firearm. That	
23	slide, th	e top portion of the firearm moves rearward and forward	
24	and it do	pes that at during the act of firing the gun. When the slide	
25	moves r	earward and then moves back forward again to lock, it	
		142	

Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0855

1	strips the topmost cartridge from that magazine and it feeds and	
2	chambers that cartridge into the chamber of the firearm. So since	
3	the and it the slide moves rearward and forward under the	
4	power of the gun as it is firing. That is why it's referred to as a	
5	semiautomatic. So every pull of the trigger fires the cartridge that's	
6	chambered. The gases and all of that that happens as it's firing act	
7	to push rearward and unlock the slide, which then extract and ejects	
8	the fired cartridge case from inside the chamber. And as it's	
9	moving forward again, it strips the topmost cartridge and	
10	rechambers the next one and it's ready to fire again with the next	
11	pull of the trigger.	
12	Q Okay. So do you know the capacity of this particular	
13	magazine in that same exhibit I just showed you?	
14	A I believe the capacity on this magazine is seven.	
15	Q Okay. So during the course of your countdown, what	
16	were the results?	
17	A We found that his firearm was loaded with four in the	
18	magazine and one in the chamber, and that he had fired three	
19	times.	
20	Q And was that consistent with three cart cases cartridge	
21	cases on the ground at the scene?	
22	A Yes.	
23	Q Just so the jury's not confused when they deliberate, what	
24	is this in 325?	
25	A This is the spare magazine that Officer Cupp was carrying	
	143	
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
	Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	

1	on his p	person, so we conducted a countdown on that as well to see	
2	how many were loaded inside his backup magazine.		
3	٥	And how many were in the backup magazine?	
4	A	There were seven.	
5	۵	Were there was there further testing done on that	
6	Lincoln	that we saw previously?	
7	A	Yes.	
8	۵	And where was that conducted?	
9	A	We had the vehicle towed back to the vehicle processing	
10	bay at our office in the criminal bureau.		
11	۵	Show you State's 432; is that that same Lincoln?	
12	A	Yes.	
13	۵	And what type of processing did you conduct on that	
14	vehicle	?	
15	A	The first thing we did is we searched the interior of the	
16	vehicle	to see if we could locate any additional items of evidence.	
17	Once that was completed, we then fingerprint processed both the		
18	interior and exterior surfaces of the vehicle.		
19	٥	Throughout the course of these photographs I'm going	
20	to show	you 433 there's a bunch of photos with tape on them;	
21	do yo	ou would agree with me there?	
22	A	Yes.	
23	Q	Is that remnants of fingerprint processing?	
24	A	This is part of the process, yes.	
25	Q	Can you describe that for the jury?	
		144	
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0857	

Α Sure. So when we do fingerprint processing, the first 1 2 thing we do is we do just a real cursory visual check using a 3 flashlight to see if there's anything visible to the naked eye. Once 4 we determine what areas are conducive for latent print processing, 5 we take a fingerprint brush that has fingerprint powder on it, we lightly dust that fingerprint powder over those surfaces. And if 6 7 there are any latent prints, we -- the powder will adhere to that. 8 And then they're -- it's adhering to the moisture that's left behind when you touch something. There's water and different kinds of 9 10 oils that are on the surfaces of your hands, and that is left behind 11 when you touch things. That powder adheres to that. In order for 12 us to recover that fingerprint for later examination by our latent 13 print examiners, we place a -- basically, it's just a big piece of 14 Scotch tape over top of that developed latent print.

We photograph it in place so that we know where it was located later to document. We then lift that tape off and it pulls the powder with it. We place that tape on a contrasting color card, so in this case, we used black powder, so we placed it on a white card. We write all the applicable information related to the call as well as the location where it was recovered for that particular fingerprint. And then those latent print cards are then impounded as evidence.

Q Was there latent print processing conducted on a bunch of
 different areas of this particular Lincoln?

A Yes.

25

24

Q In addition to that, was there latent print processing

145

Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0858

1	conducted on that Sebring, the hood of the Sebring, back at the		
2	dumpster scene?		
3	A	Yes. We also towed that vehicle back to our office so that	
4	we cou	ld conduct latent print processing in our garage.	
5	۵	Okay. And I fumbled my words there. So I'm referring to	
6	the veh	icle that we saw in the photos at the dumpster scene, that	
7	was tov	ved back and processed at the lab?	
8	A	Correct.	
9	۵	And that was processed for potential fingerprints as well?	
10	A	Yes, it was.	
11	۵	One last set of about five photos and I'll be done.	
12		Did you also observe some or respond to an area	
13	of 1200	Eleanor?	
14	A	Yes.	
15	۵	Showing you now State's 332; do you recognize that?	
16	A	Yes. This would be the front of the residence located	
17	at 1200	Eleanor.	
18	۵	And 3333, what are we looking at here?	
19	A	This is the sidewalk area in front of 1200 Eleanor Avenue,	
20	and tha	t cone is depicting a piece of evidence that we recovered.	
21	٥	Okay. And then what is this here in the foreground?	
22	A	That appears to be a tire mark.	
23	٥	Okay. Showing you now 334; what are we looking at?	
24	A	This is a closer-up view showing a red knit glove that was	
25	recover	ed from the sidewalk area in front of the residence.	
		146	
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	

٥	335, that same red knit glove?
A	Correct.
٥	Fair to say there's a small hole on the I won't
charact	erize it, there's a hole on the side of this glove?
A	Correct.
Q	And did you and fellow crime scene analysts impound this
glove ir	nto evidence?
A	Yes, we did.
Q	And would this and all the other items that you previously
discuss	ed have been impounded under Las Vegas Metropolitan
Police E	Department Event Number 060930-3216?
A	Yes.
Q	Did you conduct you yourself conduct any testing or
process	sing on this glove?
A	l did not.
Q	Okay. Thank you.
	MR. GIORDANI: And I'll pass the witness at this time.
	THE COURT: Thank you.
	Cross-examination?
	MR. TANASI: Yes, Your Honor. Thank you.
	CROSS-EXAMINATION
BY MR.	TANASI:
٥	Good afternoon, ma'am.
A	Good afternoon.
٥	I'm Rich Tanasi, I represent Mr. Matthews. I have a few
	147
S	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
	Bates No. 0860 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba
	A Q charact A Q glove in A Q discuss Police I A Q process A Q BY MR. Q A Q

1	questio	ns for you on cross, fair?
2	А	Okay.
3	Q	All right. You indicated that you have processed 4700
4	scenes,	correct?
5	A	Correct.
6	Q	In your 18-year career, fair?
7	A	Yes. That's correct.
8	Q	All right. And your duties, they include documenting the
9	physica	l evidence at a scene, correct?
10	А	Correct.
11	Q	Recovering all the evidence that's relevant to your
12	investig	ation at the scene, fair?
13	A	Correct.
14	Q	Processing that evidence as you find it, fair?
15	A	Correct.
16	Q	All right. You want to be thorough at the scene, right?
17	A	Yes.
18	Q	You want to be very accurate in everything you're doing,
19	correct?	
20	A	Yes.
21	Q	You want to be as careful as possible, fair?
22	A	Correct.
23	Q	Okay. You want to be as careful as possible when you
24	handle	evidence, right?
25	A	Correct.
		148
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Bates No. 0861 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 B

1	٥	Kind of as we went through a little bit on your direct
2	exam, v	we were careful about how we opened up the boxes, right?
3	A	Yes.
4	۵	Careful not to touch any of the items inside of those boxes
5	without	a glove, correct?
6	A	Correct.
7	۵	Because things like fingerprints can be left from your
8	hands o	onto that potential evidence, correct?
9	A	They can be, yes.
10	۵	Right? DNA can also be left from your hands, correct?
11	A	Yes.
12	٥	DNA can be left from any part of your hands, your fingers,
13	your palms, fair?	
14	A	As far as I know, yes. I'm not a DNA expert, so I'm not I
15	don't know exactly all of that. But as far as I understand it, yes.	
16	٥	Understood. Not a DNA expert, but certainly understand
17	the valu	ue of DNA in the course and scope of your investigation of
18	the case, correct?	
19	A	Yes.
20	۵	So you're looking for areas that may contain DNA, right?
21	A	Absolutely, yes.
22	۵	And so also in the 4700 investigations that you've done,
23	you loo	k for fingerprint evidence, correct?
24	A	Yes.
25	۵	And fingerprint evidence can be left on different objects,
		149
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Bates No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	like stee	ering wheels, fair?
2	A	I in my experience, I do not recall ever having recovered
3	a usabl	e fingerprint off of a steering wheel.
4	Q	DNA can be left on a steering wheel, though, fair?
5	A	Correct.
6	٥	Okay. DNA can be or fingerprints, rather, can be left on
7	metal s	urfaces or even glass surfaces on vehicles, fair?
8	A	Correct.
9	٥	Okay. And so you want to be very careful when you're
10	doing t	hat. How about hair follicles, can that leave any DNA
11	evidend	ce or any evidence of anything of an evidentiary value?
12	A	From what I understand, it's a possibility, yes.
13	٥	Okay. Blood?
14	A	Yes.
15	۵	Sweat?
16	A	From what I understand, yes.
17	٥	Potentially can leave something of evidentiary value, like
18	DNA, fair?	
19	A	Fair.
20	٥	When you get to a scene, normally, you conduct an initial
21	briefing	I, correct?
22	A	Yes.
23	۵	And you did that in this case, right?
24	A	We did, yes.
25	۵	All right. When you get there, you meet with the different
		150
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1 detectives that are assigned at that point, right?

A We do.

2

5

Q And you sort of get an idea of at least everybody's
understanding at that point, fair?

A Yes.

Q You came to learn then, certainly, that the individual
wearing red gloves was running from police, fair?

A I don't specifically recall what I was briefed on regarding
the glove at the time. I just remember being told that there was a
glove of interest located outside that residence and we needed to
recover it.

Q Sure. So do you or do you not remember being briefed
on whether or not you -- the -- there was a path that that individual
was following that was wearing the alleged glove?

A I don't specifically remember that at this time, being as it
was so many years ago, I don't remember every detail of what I
was told in the briefing in regards to every piece of evidence. No,
I'm sorry.

¹⁹ Q Okay. All right. So then, as you sit here today, you would
 ²⁰ have been the only crime scene analyst who would have followed
 ²¹ that potential path, right?

A There were several of us working, and I also -- I had
somebody that I was working with on this scene. He was
conducting the photography with me being present, as well as
writing the report and taking notes. And I was tasked with the

151

Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0864

1	diagram	n and recovering the evidence.
2	٥	Understood. But you testified here today about the red
3	glove, c	correct?
4	А	Yes.
5	٥	Right?
6	A	Yes.
7	٥	And so you testified to its location, correct?
8	А	Yes.
9	٥	And you also testified to evidence recovered at the scene
10	of the c	rash of the Lincoln, fair?
11	А	Yes.
12	٥	And so you also testified to your recovery of evidence
13	around	the dumpster area too, correct?
14	А	Yes.
15	٥	All right. Any other area that you recall that you actually
16	investig	ated in this case?
17	А	No.
18	٥	No. Okay. So that would these might be some
19	questio	ns, then, for another analyst potentially?
20	А	In regards to what we were told about the glove
21	specific	ally? Is that what you're
22	٥	In regards to the path that the suspect who was fleeing
23	the Lind	coln ran, right? Would you not be the person to ask those
24	questio	ns to or would some other analyst be the person to ask
25	those q	uestions to?
		152
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667

Bates No. 0865

1	A	I was in the briefing with everyone. I just don't specifically		
2	remember the path that we were told somebody ran in regards to			
3	the this	the this glove.		
4	Q	Understood.		
5	A	That's all I'm saying. I don't I all I was told I can		
6	specifica	ally remember was that this glove was of interest and that it		
7	needed	to be documented and recovered.		
8	Q	Understood. But you were told that, right?		
9	А	Yes.		
10	Q	Were you told about another glove?		
11	A	The only other gloves that I was told about were the ones		
12	that we	re inside the dumpster		
13	Q	Sure.		
14	А	at 1701 J Street.		
15	Q	And you testified to those.		
16	А	Yes.		
17	Q	Those were two black gloves, correct?		
18	A	Correct.		
19	Q	And baseball-style gloves, right?		
20	A	Yes.		
21	Q	And they were found next to a weapon, correct?		
22	A	Correct.		
23	Q	All in the same place, right?		
24	A	Yes.		
25	Q	Okay. In this particular case, with respect to the red glove,		
		153		
	Sł	nawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667		
		Bates No. 0866		

1	though,	you've only recovered you only recovered one glove,
2	correct?	
3	А	That's correct.
4	٥	All right. So the Lincoln Town Car that we talked about
5	on wh	nich you talked about on direct, that Lincoln was processed
6	for finge	erprints, correct?
7	А	Yes.
8	Q	Processed for DNA as well?
9	А	We did not recover any DNA from the vehicle.
10	Q	Was it processed for DNA, though?
11	A	No.
12	Q	No? Okay. Didn't recover DNA, though, correct?
13	A	No.
14	Q	Did recover some fingerprint some prints, correct?
15	A	We did, yes.
16	Q	And you testified earlier that fingerprints, they can they
17	come fr	om hands, right?
18	А	Yes.
19	Q	And water on hands, right?
20	А	Correct.
21	Q	So that's water on fingertips, fair?
22	A	Yes.
23	Q	Okay. Also water on palms, correct?
24	A	Correct.
25	Q	And there's such a thing as a palm print, fair?
		154
	Sł	nawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Bates No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba

1	A	There is, yes.
2	٥	Okay. And that's something you would search for that
3	would h	nave evidentiary value, correct?
4	A	Yes.
5	٥	All right. We're looking at the glove here in front of us,
6	Exhibit	335, see a hole in that glove, fair?
7	A	Yes.
8	۵	That would expose part of the hand, correct?
9	A	It could, yes.
10	٥	And it could expose parts of fingerprints, then, that could
11	be or	prints that could be valuable to your analysis, fair?
12	A	lt may, yes.
13	۵	Okay. Didn't exist in this case, though, correct?
14	A	That I do not know.
15	۵	Right. Fair question. I jumped the gun there.
16		You didn't actually process or do any of the fingerprint
17	compar	isons yourself, right? You process your fingerprints and
18	then yo	u send that away to someone else to do that job, correct?
19	A	Yes.
20	۵	All right. Located a 22-caliber rifle, correct?
21	A	Correct.
22	۵	Right. It was near the church, right?
23	A	Yes, it was.
24	Q	It was a grassy area, sort of on the sidewalk there, right?
25	A	Yes.
		155
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
	1	В

1	٥	Okay.
2		MR. TANASI: Court's brief indulgence.
3	Q	All right. So what I was getting at, what I wanted to chat
4	about, v	ve'll first take a look at Exhibit 268. All right. That depicts
5	the Linc	oln Town Car, correct?
6	А	Yes.
7	٥	And you would agree with me that in this particular
8	picture,	there are some dark areas, correct?
9	A	Yes.
10	٥	Okay. Sort of here in the front, right?
11	A	Yes.
12	٥	Yeah. And when we looked at some of our photos from
13	earlier o	of evidence on the scene, take, for example, 297, right?
14	A	Yes.
15	Q	That is similar to the exhibit I was looking for, but same
16	idea in t	that in this particular picture, it looks like it's lit up, right?
17	A	Yes.
18	Q	Right? Because when you get to the scene, what you're
19	doing ir	n order to take pictures is brightening the scene, right?
20	A	Yes.
21	Q	So you have some flashlights and you're shining those
22	lights, r	ight?
23	A	This is in this instance, it's just a flashing if it's not into
24	the cam	era, that's adding artificial light so we can visualize the
25	object.	
		156
	SI	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0869 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 B

1	٥	Understood. And so the same thing goes for that
2	particul	ar picture I was looking for a moment ago that has the cup
3	holder	right next to it. That picture, where the grass is all lit up,
4	that's fr	om the flash as well, right?
5	A	Yes.
6	Q	Okay. So those kind of bright photos that we see of the
7	evidend	e don't really depict exactly what the scene looked like
8	without	those flashes, right?
9	A	Correct. It's not accurately depicting the lighting
10	conditio	ons, no.
11	Q	Understood. All right. And again, that was on the
12	passen	ger side that this particular rifle was located, on the grassy
13	area on	the passenger side of the Town Car, correct?
14	A	It yeah, it would be on the right side of the vehicle, yes.
15	Q	Correct. And then you testified that the banana-style
16	magazi	ne, it was empty, right?
17	A	Yes.
18	Q	Okay. As rounds are fired from this weapon, the firearm
19	kind of	loads itself from the magazine, if you understand that
20	correctl	y?
21	A	Yes, it does.
22	Q	Okay. And there were no fingerprints that came from this
23	particul	ar weapon, correct?
24	A	l did not fingerprint process it, no.
25	Q	You did not fingerprint process this. You also didn't
		157
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Bates No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	process	s it for DNA, correct?
2	A	l did not.
3	٥	Okay. You would agree with me that loading a weapon
4	like that	t would take two hands, right?
5	A	Normally, yes.
6	٥	Normally yes, right? It would be real difficult to load that
7	with jus	st one hand, right?
8	A	Yes.
9	٥	Firing and properly aiming that weapon, while it could be
10	done w	ith one hand, that is a little more difficult, correct?
11	A	You could in my opinion, you could probably fire that
12	firearm	with one or two hands, yes.
13	٥	You could fire with one or two, but if you're aiming, right,
14	you're ថ្	going to be using two hands most likely, fair?
15	A	You may, yes.
16	٥	Okay. And if you're doing so your hand might be
17	undern	eath the muzzle or the front end of the gun, fair?
18	A	It could be, yes.
19	۵	Okay. Talked about the unmarked Chrysler Sebring;
20	remem	ber that vehicle?
21	A	Okay.
22	٥	Yep. That particular vehicle was also processed for
23	fingerp	rints, correct?
24	A	Yes.
25	٥	Actually took that one back to the where did you take it
		158
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
		B

1	back to	process it?
2	A	We took that back to our office to process it in our vehicle
3	process	ing garage.
4	٥	Okay. And so went through that vehicle thoroughly,
5	correct?	
6	A	Yes, we processed the front end of it.
7	٥	Front end of it, correct?
8	А	Yes.
9	٥	And again, at the scene, there were items on the hood,
10	correct	
11	A	Yes.
12	٥	And again, I think you testified earlier, I want to make sure
13	I have it right, you don't know how those items got there, right?	
14	A	l do not, no.
15	٥	But that Sebring, that's a pretty critical important piece of
16	evidend	e in this case, wouldn't you agree?
17	A	l yeah, l guess.
18	Q	Okay.
19	A	l don't know, l mean, it was our officers' vehicle. That's
20	Q	Sure.
21	A	what I know about it.
22	Q	Understood. But there were items on the vehicle that you
23	have no	idea, as you sit here today, how that got there, right?
24	A	No, I when I arrived on the scene, they were already on
25	the hoo	d of the vehicle.
		159
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
		Ba

1	۵	There's a cell phone, right?
2	A	Correct.
3	٥	There was a durag, correct?
4	A	Yes.
5	٥	And there was also a and, for the jury, what is a durag?
6	A	A durag is a piece of cloth that is typically worn
7	somebo	dy wears it on their head to cover their hair.
8	٥	Okay. Hair that could expose DNA, correct?
9	A	Possibly.
10	٥	Right? And there's also a tooth or a grill of some kind?
11	A	Grill, like a just a metal decorative tooth covering.
12	٥	Sure. But that's in someone's mouth, that would leave
13	some DN	NA, right?
14	A	It could, yes.
15	٥	Could, right? And, again, none of those three items were
16	processe	ed for DNA, right?
17	А	Not by me, no.
18	Q	And the hood of that Sebring, right, if somebody's hand
19	were to t	touch it, that would leave a fingerprint, correct?
20	A	Possibly, yes.
21	٥	And you processed fingerprints on that vehicle, right?
22	A	l did, yes.
23	٥	Okay. And their hand or their arm could also leave DNA,
24	correct?	
25	A	Possibly.
		160
	Sh	awna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
	1	В

1	۵	And you processed it for DNA, right?
2	А	There was no DNA processing conducted.
3	۵	Didn't process it for DNA. Who made that decision not to
4	go that	extra step?
5	A	I don't recall who specifically made that decision. That
6	was sor	mething that we decided as a group, including the
7	detectiv	ves, the crime scene investigators, as well as the supervisors.
8	So I doi	n't know I can't tell you a specific name on who would
9	have m	ade a decision as to whether or not we did DNA processing.
10	Q	All right. Thank you, ma'am.
11	А	You're welcome.
12		MR. TANASI: Pass the witness.
13		THE COURT: Any redirect?
14		MR. GIORDANI: Yes, very briefly, Your Honor.
15		REDIRECT EXAMINATION
16	BY MR.	GIORDANI:
17	Q	Ma'am, you're not a DNA analyst, right?
18	А	l am not.
19	Q	You're not a fingerprint analyst, right?
20	А	No.
21	٥	Just common sense would dictate if someone's wearing
22	gloves,	they might not leave DNA on a particular item, right?
23	A	Yes.
24	Q	Same thing goes for prints?
25	A	Yes.
		161
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
1	1	Ba

1	Q	Someone's wearing gloves, they might not leave prints on	
2	anything?		
3	А	Correct.	
4	Q	I want to talk to you about what Mr. Tanasi just mentioned	
5	with reg	ard to lighting.	
6	А	Okay.	
7	Q	Showing you State's 265; do you recognize this scene?	
8	А	Yes.	
9	Q	Okay. Orient the jury real briefly.	
10	А	This is a view of that church, along with the Town Car that	
11	is locate	ed up on the sidewalk in front of the church.	
12	Q	Okay. And what is this?	
13	А	That is a street light.	
14	Q	What is this on the right side of the exhibit?	
15	А	That is another street light.	
16	Q	What is this?	
17	А	That is the sign for the church that was illuminated.	
18	Q	What is this?	
19	А	That is a light that is located on the exterior side of the	
20	church.		
21	Q	Showing you now 266; is this just kind of a different angle	
22	showing	g that same street?	
23	А	Yes, it is.	
24	Q	Does it appear to you that the street lights are all lit down	
25	that roa	d as well?	
		162	
	SI	nawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
		Bates No. 0875 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	
	1	Ba	

1	A	Yes, it does.
2	٥	Okay. And across the street as well?
3	A	Yes.
4	٥	267, you've already mentioned this big, bright sign, but
5	what is	this?
6	A	That appears to be some additional exterior lighting that's
7	attache	d to the church building.
8	٥	272, is that the I guess that same area we were just
9	looking	at?
10	A	Yes.
11	٥	Couple more lights up here?
12	A	Yes.
13	٥	On the building?
14	A	That's correct.
15	Q	Okay.
16		MR. GIORDANI: Pass the witness, Your Honor.
17		THE COURT: Recross?
18		MR. TANASI: Thank you, Your Honor.
19		RECROSS-EXAMINATION
20	BY MR.	TANASI:
21	٥	All right. Hello, ma'am.
22		Showing you 273, just in terms of lighting, you would
23	agree w	vith me that this area over here, pretty dark, right?
24	A	Yes.
25	Q	This area over here, driver side of the door, pretty dark,
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0876 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba

1

2

10

13

22

A Yes.

Q All right. And this particular picture, do you have any idea
 whether there's any lighting from law enforcement shining up the
 back of the Lincoln?

A This photo appears to have been taken with just using the
7 flash associated with our cameras.

⁸ Q Okay. So if you didn't have the flash from those cameras,
⁹ it would probably be even darker than this, right?

A Probably, yes.

11 Q In your briefing, do you recall learning that the suspect
 12 who fled the Lincoln jumped over a gate or a wall?

A I do not recall that.

Q Would that have been information, if you had learned it,
 you would have gone and then processed for DNA or fingerprints?

A Possibly. It would just depend on where it was located, if
it had been secured, and what type of surface we're talking about
that was involved, like, the wall surface and things like that.

Q Sure. So if law enforcement, let's say, hypothetically,
 knew what they believed to be the path of the suspect fleeing the
 Lincoln was running, you'd want to know that, right?

A Yes.

Q And if they were to have told you that, hey, the suspect
jumped over a gate or jumped over a wall, you'd want to have
known that too?

164

Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0877

1	A	Yes.
2	٥	Because you would then gone and probably processed
3	those a	reas, right?
4	A	Possibly, yes.
5	Q	Okay. Did you ultimately find a second red glove?
6	A	l did not.
7	Q	You did not. Did you go back the next day, when it was
8	natural	daylight, and do any further investigation of the scene?
9	A	l did not. I worked graveyard.
10	Q	You work graveyard? Okay.
11		All right, ma'am, thank you.
12		MR. TANASI: Pass the witness.
13		THE COURT: Anything else?
14		MR. GIORDANI: No, Your Honor.
15		THE COURT: Okay. We may have a question. So if you
16	don't m	ind just staying there for a moment.
17		THE WITNESS: No problem.
18		[Bench conference transcribed as follows.]
19		THE COURT: Okay. I might ask the [indiscernible]
20	person	
21		MS. BOTELHO: Why is the 10/22 a manufactured SBR
22	[indisce	rnible] without that approval? In other words, was the
23	original	barrel was the original barrel cut? This is 497, Juror
24	Numbe	r 10. Reason: Show potential intent.
25		MR. GIORDANI: No objection from the State.
		165
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0878

1	MS. BOTELHO: None from us.
2	THE COURT: Do you understand that question?
3	MR. LEVENTHAL: I don't.
4	MR. GIORDANI: Yes.
5	MS. BOTELHO: I think it's
6	MR. GIORDANI: He's saying is it was it
7	MS. BOTELHO: Sawed off? Yeah.
8	MR. GIORDANI: Was it sawed off?
9	MS. BOTELHO: If she knows.
10	MR. TANASI: [Indiscernible.]
11	MR. LEVENTHAL: I'm not I'm still not I could read
12	from it.
13	THE COURT: That's okay. Take your time.
14	MS. BOTELHO: Was the 10/22
15	MR. LEVENTHAL: 10/22.
16	MS. BOTELHO: a manufactured SBR or converted
17	without battle approval? Which in quotations approval.
18	MR. GIORDANI: This is SBR, short-barrel rifle.
19	MS. BOTELHO: Yes.
20	MR. GIORDANI: Was it manufactured short or was it
21	artificially cut?
22	MS. BOTELHO: This goes to the weight and of the charge
23	of the short-barrel [indiscernible].
24	MR. LEVENTHAL: Oh, so was it made that way or did
25	someone manipulate it?
	166
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0879
	Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba

1	MS. BOTELHO: Correct.
2	MR. LEVENTHAL: Okay. I have no problem with that.
3	MS. BOTELHO: Thank you.
4	THE COURT: Thank you. No objection?
5	MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you.
6	THE COURT: Okay.
7	[End of bench conference.]
8	THE COURT: Okay. The question from a juror has been
9	marked as Court's Exhibit Number 6:
10	Was the 10/22 a manufactured SBR or converted
11	without I don't know what this word is approval? In other
12	words, was the original oh, barrel, I'm sorry, and that other one
13	was barrel cut? Did you understand that or
14	THE WITNESS: I did.
15	THE COURT: Okay.
16	THE WITNESS: So I did not do an evaluation of whether
17	or not it was a short-barrel rifle or if the rifle had been shortened.
18	That would have been something that the firearms examiner would
19	have conducted during their function exam.
20	THE COURT: Okay. Anything else from the State?
21	MR. GIORDANI: No, Your Honor.
22	THE COURT: From the defense?
23	MR. TANASI: No, Your Honor. Thank you.
24	THE COURT: Okay. Thank you very much for your
25	testimony here today. You may step down.
	167
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
	Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	THE WITNESS: Thank you.
2	THE COURT: And you are excused from your subpoena.
3	Thank you for your testimony.
4	At this time, we're going to take a recess.
5	During this recess you're admonished not to discuss or
6	communicate with anyone, including your fellow jurors, in any way
7	regarding the case or its merits either by voice, phone, e-mail, text,
8	Internet, or other means of communication or social media, read,
9	watch, or listen to any news or media accounts or commentary
10	about the case, or do any research, such as consulting dictionaries,
11	using the Internet, or using reference materials or make any
12	investigation, test a theory of the case, recreate any aspect of the
13	case, or in any other way investigate or learn about the case on
14	your own or form or express any opinion regarding the case until
15	it's finally submitted to you.
16	And we'll be in recess for 15 minutes. Thank you.
17	[Jury recessed at 3:14 p.m.]
18	THE COURT: Okay. The record will reflect that the
19	hearing is taking place outside the presence of the jury panel. I just
20	wanted to make a record.
21	The State indicated that Exhibit 467 was to be admitted by
22	stipulation. I just wanted to make sure that
23	MR. TANASI: That's correct.
24	THE COURT: Okay. All right. We'll see you in a few.
25	MR. GIORDANI: Judge, we have four witnesses in the
	168
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
	Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	hall.
2	THE COURT: Okay.
3	MR. GIORDANI: If we need to go a few minutes past 5:00,
4	is that going to be feasible?
5	THE COURT: Sure. Yeah.
6	MR. GIORDANI: Okay. Thanks.
7	[Court recessed at 3:15 p.m., until 3:40 p.m.]
8	[Outside the presence of the jury.]
9	THE COURT: I think they're ready. You want
10	MR. TANASI: They may have something outside the
11	presence.
12	THE COURT: Okay.
13	MS. BOTELHO: Your Honor, at this point, the State is
14	requesting that Your Honor remand Nicholas Owens into the
15	custody of the Clark County Detention Center. We had him
16	transported today and have had the opportunity to talk with him
17	today. I don't believe they're going to be getting to testimony his
18	testimony until tomorrow. We were told by his transporting
19	officers from the prison that no one is going to be in their office to
20	receive another transport order
21	THE COURT: Okay.
22	MS. BOTELHO: and it would be impossible to get him
23	transported back tonight and back out here tomorrow. And so the
24	only other way that we can keep custody of him or make him
25	available tomorrow would be if he's remanded into the Clark
	169
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667

Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0882 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 ¹ County Detention Center.

2 THE COURT: Okay. He can be remanded into the Clark 3 County Detention Center. Do they want to hear it or do they want a written order? 4 THE CLERK: I have to do the slip, so I need a scope ID of 5 6 some sort. 7 MS. BOTELHO: Okay. I can provide that no problem. THE CLERK: Okay. 8 MS. BOTELHO: Thank you. 9 10 THE COURT: He's going to be remanded into the Clark 11 County Detention Center tonight. And we'll give you the change of 12 custody slip. 13 [Pause in proceedings.] 14 MR. GIORDANI: Your Honor, while we're doing this, just 15 for the record, the next three witnesses are law enforcement 16 officers, two of whom were very familiar with this particular area 17 command, and that's part of the town. They've been thoroughly 18 admonished by myself in the hallway to stay away from any 19 gang-related activities or discussion or relationships. 20 THE COURT: Okay. 21 MR. GIORDANI: I'm probably going to have to lead a little 22 bit, but I guess we'll deal with that when we get to it. 23 THE COURT: Okay. 24 [Pause in proceedings.] 25 [Jury reconvened at 3:46 p.m.] 170 Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 **Bates No. 0883** Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1		THE COURT: Okay. Does the State stipulate to the
2	presenc	ce of the jury panel?
3		MR. GIORDANI: We do, Your Honor.
4		THE COURT: And the defense?
5		MR. LEVENTHAL: Yes, Your Honor. Thank you.
6		THE COURT: Okay. The State may call their next witness.
7		MR. GIORDANI: Chad Baker.
8		CHAD BAKER,
9	[havin	g been called as a witness and first duly sworn, testified as
10		follows:]
11		THE CLERK: You may be seated. Please state and spell
12	your fir	st and last name for the record.
13		THE WITNESS: Chad Baker, C-H-A-D, B-A-K-E-R.
14		DIRECT EXAMINATION
15	BY MR.	GIORDANI:
16	٥	How are you employed, sir?
17	A	Currently, right now I'm self-employed.
18	٥	Okay. Are you retired from the Las Vegas Metropolitan
19	Police D	Department?
20	A	l am, sir.
21	٥	How long were you with Metro before you retired, sir?
22	A	l was with Metro a little over 20 years.
23	٥	I want to bring you way back to 2006. Were you familiar
24	at the time with the Bolden Area Command?	
25	A	Yes, sir. That's where I was assigned.
		171
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
		Ba

1	Q	And how long had you been assigned to that area, sir?	
2	А	Back in 2006, at that time, it would have been seven years.	
3	Q	And fair to say that you interacted with members of the	
4	public a	nd folks that lived in that area on multiple occasions during	
5	the cour	rse of your seven years there?	
6	А	Yes, sir.	
7	Q	Did you know a person by the name of Pierre Joshlin?	
8	А	Yes, sir.	
9	Q	Did you know a person by the name of Jemar Matthews?	
10	A	Yes, sir.	
11	Q	Can you look around the courtroom and tell me if you see	
12	Mr. Matthews here in court today?		
13	А	Yes, sir. It's the gentleman wearing the blue shirt.	
14		MR. GIORDANI: Would the record reflect identification of	
15	Mr. Mat	thews?	
16		THE COURT: So reflected.	
17	BY MR.	GIORDANI:	
18	Q	Sir, did you know Mr. Matthews and Mr. Joshlin to be	
19	friends?		
20	А	Yes, sir.	
21	Q	Had you made contact with them not only individually,	
22	but together on multiple occasions?		
23	А	Yes, sir.	
24		MR. GIORDANI: I will pass the witness at this time, Your	
25	Honor.		
		172	
	Sł	nawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0885 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba	

1	THE COURT: Cross?
2	MR. TANASI: Nothing from the defense, Your Honor.
3	Thank you.
4	THE COURT: Okay. Thank you very much for your
5	testimony here today.
6	THE WITNESS: Thank you, ma'am.
7	THE COURT: You may step down and you are excused
8	from your subpoena.
9	And you may call your next witness.
10	MR. GIORDANI: Thank you.
11	Cord Overson.
12	CORD OVERSON,
13	[having been called as a witness and first duly sworn, testified as
14	follows:]
15	THE CLERK: You may be seated. Please state and spell
16	your first and last name for the record.
17	THE WITNESS: Cord Overson, C-O-R-D, O-V-E-R-S-O-N.
18	DIRECT EXAMINATION
19	BY MR. GIORDANI:
20	Q Good afternoon, sir.
21	A Afternoon.
22	Q How are you currently employed?
23	A I'm employed with the Las Vegas Metropolitan Police
24	Department as a sergeant currently assigned to the K-9 section.
25	Q How long have you been with the K-9 section, sir?
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0886 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Bates No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	А	I've been a total of about 15 years in the K-9 section.	
2	Q	As a K-9 sergeant, what are your current duties and kind	
3	of responsibility?		
4	А	So my current duties are to supervise a squad of K-9	
5	handler	s. I also work a K-9, which is a patrol dog, which is a dog	
6	that is used to locate suspects that are hiding.		
7	Q	I want to bring you back to September 30th of 2006. On	
8	that date, were you working in the K-9 section?		
9	А	l was.	
10	Q	Were you a K-9 sergeant at the time or a K-9 officer?	
11	А	Just an officer at the time.	
12	Q	You were you involved in the investigation, I guess, of	
13	the murder that occurred on September 30th of 2006?		
14	А	l was.	
15	Q	Were you involved kind of in a follow-up capacity,	
16	meanin	g you didn't respond to the homicide scene?	
17	А	Correct.	
18	Q	Do you recall where you responded to?	
19	А	Yes. I responded to the intersection near Eleanor and	
20	Jimmy.		
21	Q	Showing you	
22		MR. GIORDANI: Court's indulgence here.	
23	Q	Apologies, Sergeant. I'm going to show you right now	
24	State's 24; do you recognize this area, sir?		
25	А	l do.	
		174	
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
		Bates No. 0887 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	
	1	В	

1	Q	Is that aerial map depicting that area of Eleanor and
2	Jimmy	that you responded to?

Α Yes.

3

4

0 Can you describe the dynamics of the scene as it was 5 when you responded?

6 So it was a fairly dynamic scene, as you've stated. There Α 7 was a shooting that had occurred nearby, someone was killed in 8 that shooting. A car-jacking had taken place after that. Some officers attempted to stop suspects that were in the vehicle that was 9 10 taken in the car-jacking and a shooting occurred with the police 11 officers that attempted that stop as well.

12 When I arrived, there was a -- the suspects had fled from 13 the vehicle and there was a perimeter that had been established 14 around the neighborhood to try and contain those suspects from 15 fleeing out of the neighborhood.

16 Q Okay. So by the time you arrived, there's already a 17 perimeter set up?

18 Α Correct.

> 0 And do you remember going en route to this call at 10:28 p.m.?

Α Yes.

19

20

21

22

23

25

Q You arrived in this particular area, Eleanor and Lexington?

Α So -- yes, it would have been near Eleanor and Lexington.

24 I first responded to where the car was left and it was on Lexington --

Q

Okay.

175

Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 **Bates No. 0888**

1	А	near Eleanor.	
2	۵	And the car, meaning the wrecked vehicle?	
3	А	Correct, the wrecked vehicle that was taken in the	
4	car-jack	ing that the suspects had fled from.	
5	۵	Did you learn that there were one, if not three suspects	
6	outstan	ding at that point in time?	
7	A	Yes.	
8	٥	And was it your job or what was your duty and	
9	responsibility as you responded to this scene?		
10	А	So I responded with several other K-9 handlers. And	
11	when w	e arrived to the scene, we debriefed with the officers that	
12	were involved in the shooting to determine what direction the		
13	suspects had fled. And then we look at the perimeter that's set up		
14	around the neighborhood and then we assign each other chunks of		
15	that perimeter to go and search with your dog to try and find the		
16	suspect	s that were outstanding.	
17	Q	Okay. You mentioned other K-9 handlers; how many	
18	other de	ogs were out on this scene?	
19	А	I believe there was at least three of us that were out there.	
20	Q	So that would include not only the K-9, but also the	
21	handler, of course?		
22	A	Correct.	
23	Q	And you, essentially, set up, like, a grid	
24	A	Correct.	
25	Q	is that right?	
		176	
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	

1	A	Yes. We set up a grid search to try and make sure that	
2	nothing is missed, that we hit every house and every nook and		
3	cranny	that's contained inside that perimeter.	
4	٥	Okay. I want to zoom in here a bit on this map, sir.	
5	Describ	e for us what it was that you did with your K-9 what was	
6	your K-9	9's name?	
7	А	Lasko.	
8	Q	What did you and Lasko do once you had briefed with the	
9	other K-9 handlers?		
10	A	So we moved we were assigned the north side of	
11	Jimmy.	So we started from Lexington and Jimmy, worked the	
12	north side of Jimmy eastbound from Lexington, working towards J		
13	Street.		
14	Q	Okay. There's a map up on the screen and you're going to	
15	have a r	mouse up there in front of you.	
16	A	Okay.	
17	Q	Without clicking on it, can you show the path that you	
18	travelec	I with Lasko?	
19	А	Yeah. So we started here on this corner house, and we	
20	worked	eastbound towards J Street on the north side of Jimmy.	
21	Q	Okay.	
22	A	So that was searching the front yards and then the	
23	backyards of each house.		
24	Q	Okay. Let me	
25	A	And systematically go through.	
		177	
	SI	nawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	
	1	Ba	

A shooting	Understood. Let me back up momentarily, I forgot ng. Sure. Do you receive a briefing from other officers on scene as exactly and who exactly you're looking for? Yes. So we spoke to the officers that were involved in the and were on scene when the incident took place, when the ned and last saw the suspects fleeing. Okay. And
A Q o what e A shooting car crash Q	Sure. Do you receive a briefing from other officers on scene as exactly and who exactly you're looking for? Yes. So we spoke to the officers that were involved in the and were on scene when the incident took place, when the ned and last saw the suspects fleeing.
Q o what e A shooting car crash Q	Do you receive a briefing from other officers on scene as exactly and who exactly you're looking for? Yes. So we spoke to the officers that were involved in the and were on scene when the incident took place, when the hed and last saw the suspects fleeing.
o what e A shooting car crash Q	exactly and who exactly you're looking for? Yes. So we spoke to the officers that were involved in the and were on scene when the incident took place, when the ned and last saw the suspects fleeing.
A shooting car crash Q	Yes. So we spoke to the officers that were involved in the and were on scene when the incident took place, when the ned and last saw the suspects fleeing.
shooting car crash Q	and were on scene when the incident took place, when the ned and last saw the suspects fleeing.
car crash Q	ned and last saw the suspects fleeing.
Q	
	Okay. And
А	
	So that we could ask them what they look like, what
hey're v	vearing, what direction did they go, were they armed,
hings of	that nature.
Q	Was it your understanding that an Officer Walters
Walter was chasing the subject that you ultimately took into	
custody?	
А	Yes.
Q	Were you made aware of something or the path in which
hat indiv	vidual was traveling when he was last seen?
А	Yeah. So I was told that he was last seen running from
he car n	orthbound towards Jimmy.
Q	Okay. And did that do you know if he traveled the path
of Eleanor, where there was another item of evidence located?	
А	I'm not familiar with that.
Q	Okay.
А	I can't recall that.
	178
ł	Q nat indiv A ne car n Q f Eleano A Q

1	٥	So you go up to Jimmy, correct?	
2	A	Yes.	
3	٥	And then you're on the north side of Jimmy. Where were	
4	those o	ther K-9 handlers as you were processing the north side of	
5	Jimmy	?	
6	A	So they would have been assigned the other streets,	
7	Eleanor	and most likely Doolittle.	
8	٥	Eleanor. Okay. Understood.	
9		Describe for us how you went through those homes on	
10	the north side of Jimmy with Lasko.		
11	А	Sure. So we started here on the corner house of Jimmy	
12	and Lexington, searched the front yard, and then enter the		
13	backyard, search the backyard, and then we'd move to the next		
14	house. And, again, the front yard, then the backyard, then move to		
15	the next house.		
16	٥	Did there come a point in time when you searched or	
17	cleared the house at 1116 Jimmy?		
18	A	Yes.	
19	٥	Describe to your recollection how that happened.	
20	А	So we made our way down to 1116 Jimmy, which is the	
21	fourth or fifth house east of Lexington. We cleared the front yard		
22	and moved to the backyard. The gate to get to the backyard was on		
23	the east side of the house. We had a slight breeze coming out of		
24	the wes	st, so we always try to stay downwind so that we can take	
25	advanta	age of the wind with the dog's nose.	
		179	

Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0892

1		So I continued north along that east fence line going into	
2	the backyard. We worked our way northbound towards the north		
3	the very furthest northeast corner of that backyard. I noticed there		
4	was son	ne brush there off to the side. When we got to that	
5	northeas	st corner, my dog, Lasko, quickly turned and darted into the	
6	brush ar	nd bit the suspect that was hiding there.	
7	Q	I'm going to show you now State's 327; you recognize	
8	this?		
9	А	l do.	
10	Q	What are we looking at here?	
11	А	This is the backyard of 1116.	
12	Q	Jimmy?	
13	A	Yes.	
14	Q	328, is that another section of the backyard?	
15	A	Yes.	
16	Q	Fair to say there's some grass here?	
17	A	Yes.	
18	Q	Or mulch or whatever it may be?	
19	A	Correct.	
20	Q	And State's 326; is that the address placard at 1116	
21	Jimmy?		
22	A	Yes.	
23	Q	So you indicated that you're searching along the	
24	perimeter, you get to this area, and there's a suspect hiding. Lasko		
25	darts at him. Describe what you recall at that point in time.		
		180	
	Sł	nawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0893	
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba	

1	A So, yeah, as we're searching northbound, we're taking		
2	advantage of that wind blowing from the west. We get to the		
3	corner of the yard, the backyard and fence line corner, or block wall		
4	corner, and Lasko quickly turns and darts into that bush, the brush		
5	you can see there next to the potting mix, and bit the suspect that		
6	was hiding there.		
7	Q Did the suspect say anything as he was being bitten by		
8	Lasko?		
9	A He did. He immediately yelled out I can't remember		
10	exactly what it was.		
11	MR. LEVENTHAL: Objection. Speculation.		
12	THE WITNESS: If I could refresh my memory with my		
13	report?		
14	THE COURT: Right, because we don't want you to		
15	speculate.		
16	So go ahead.		
17	MR. GIORDANI: Sure.		
18	BY MR. GIORDANI:		
19	Q Would it		
20	MR. GIORDANI: I'm sorry.		
21	THE COURT: Go ahead.		
22	BY MR. GIORDANI:		
23	Q Would it refresh your recollection to look at the officer's		
24	report that you drafted?		
25	A Yeah, so I get it exactly right.		
	181		
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667		
	Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4		
	B		

1	٥	Okay.			
2		MR. GIORDANI: May I approach?			
3	THE COURT: You may.				
4	BY MR.	GIORDANI:			
5	٥	And just while you're doing that, you draft these reports in			
6	order to	o document to the best of your ability what happened			
7	A	Correct. So this is my officer's report that I authored later			
8	that nig	ht.			
9	٥	And			
10	A	And I wrote exactly what the suspect uttered and it's here			
11	in the se	econd paragraph. He yelled, Okay, I give up, don't let the			
12	dog bite	e me anymore.			
13	٥	You see that suspect here in court?			
14	A	l do.			
15	٥	Can you please point to that person and describe an			
16	article of clothing he's wearing here in court today?				
17	A	He's wearing the blue shirt and the blue tie.			
18		MR. GIORDANI: Will the record reflect identification of			
19	Mr. Matthews?				
20		THE COURT: So reflected.			
21	BY MR.	GIORDANI:			
22	٥	Do you have commands that you can give to your dog,			
23	Lasko, in order to have him release the suspect?				
24	A	l do.			
25	٥	Okay. Describe that and describe the dynamics as he's			
		182			
	SI	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667			
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4			
		Bat			

¹ biting Mr. Matthews.

'		וו. ויומננוופייא.	
2	A	Yeah. So he bit Mr. Matthews on the shoulder. When I	
3	realized what was going on and Mr. Matthews yelled that, okay, I		
4	give up, don't let him bite me anymore, I understood that he was		
5	surrend	ering. So I immediately ordered my dog to release the bite.	
6	My dog	did. And I got on the radio and asked for additional officers	
7	to come	e into the backyard to handcuff Mr. Matthews.	
8	Q	Do you recall which officer it was that took Mr. Matthews	
9	into cus	tody?	
10	A	Yes, Officer Seed.	
11	Q	And is he the individual who handcuffed him?	
12	A	Yes.	
13	Q	To your knowledge, did Officer Seed discharge a firearm	
14	at any p	point that evening?	
15	A	No. He was not involved in the shooting that night.	
16	Q	Once Mr. Matthews is taken into custody, is he	
17	photographed and documented as he was?		
18	A	Yes.	
19	Q	Showing you State's 16.	
20		MR. LEVENTHAL: What is that? 16?	
21		MR. GIORDANI: 16.	
22		MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you.	
23	BY MR. GIORDANI:		
24	Q	What is depicted in this photograph, sir?	
25	A	That is Mr. Matthews immediately after begin taken into	
		183	
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
		Bates No. 0896 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba	

1	custody		
2	Q	Okay. Is that the condition in which he appeared that	
3	evening?		
4	А	Yes. You could see the grass and things that's in his hair	
5	and on I	his clothing from hiding in the backyard.	
6	Q	Okay. And I want to show you State's 337; is this	
7	Mr. Mat	thews from a right-side angle?	
8	А	Correct. And you can partially see the bite marks there on	
9	his shoulder.		
10	Q	And would that be the ripped black t-shirt?	
11	А	Yes, where his shirt is torn there.	
12	Q	Showing you 339; is that Mr. Matthews from a left profile?	
13	А	Yes, it is.	
14	Q	What is this all this yellow stuff in his hair?	
15	А	It looks like grass, dried grass or maybe some of that	
16	potting	mix or something from hiding in the brush in the backyard.	
17	Q	State's 340, what are we looking at here?	

18

19

20

21

25

naybe some of that e brush in the backyard. State's 340, what are we looking at here? Q Oh, that's the back of Mr. Matthews. You can see the Α ripped shirt and the bite mark to his right shoulder. Q State's 343, what are we looking at here? Α That's Mr. Matthews' face. And is that how he appeared almost immediately after --22 Q Yes. 23 Α 24 Q -- his arrest? Can you tell what that is around his mouth? Α I can't. 184

> Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 **Bates No. 0897**

Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

Bates no.

1	Q	You ever heard of cotton mouth?		
2	A I have.			
3	MR. LEVENTHAL: Judge, objection. Leading.			
4		MR. GIORDANI: I'll withdraw it.		
5		THE COURT: Sustained.		
6	BY MR.	GIORDANI:		
7	٥	State's 345, you mentioned some injuries; what is that?		
8	A	That's where my dog Lasko bit Mr. Matthews on the right		
9	shoulde	er.		
10	٥	Okay. And those injuries were documented via crime		
11	scene a	nalysts, correct?		
12	А	Yes.		
13	Q	346, that's that same shoulder injury?		
14	A	A Correct.		
15	Q	State's 347, what are we looking at here?		
16	А	It's a bite that Mr. Matthews received to his hand.		
17	Q	For the record, is that his left or right hand?		
18	А	Left.		
19	Q	That was also documented by crime scene analysts?		
20	А	Yes, it was.		
21	Q	State's 349, that same left		
22	А	Same left hand. Dog bite as well.		
23	٥	State's 350, is that Mr. Matthews's left hand as well?		
24	А	Yes.		
25	Q	Some remnants of grass still on the hand?		
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0898 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4		

1	А	Yes.		
2	٥	And then I'm showing you State's 351; is this a different		
3	hand?	hand?		
4	A	Looks like his right hand.		
5	٥	And then State's 352, also right hand?		
6	А	Yes.		
7	٥	Also some remnants of grass next to a pinkie ring there?		
8	А	Yes.		
9	٥	And the nit appears, at 353, to be a small injury to his right		
10	webbin	g of his thumb?		
11	A	Yes. And I would need to refresh my memory with my		
12	report, but it looks like this right hand may be the one that actually			
13	receive	d the dog bite to.		
14	٥	Understood. If looking		
15	A	I know that it was one hand that he did get bitten by the		
16	dog, as the dog was biting him.			
17	٥	Okay.		
18	A	So.		
19	٥	And would looking at your report refresh your		
20	recollection?			
21	A	Yes, it would.		
22		MR. GIORDANI: May I approach?		
23	THE COURT: You may.			
24		THE WITNESS: Now, my report reflects the same officer's		
25	report t	hat authored that night, it reflects that he sustained a dog		
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0899 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba		

1	bite to	bite to his right shoulder and one puncture to his left hand.		
2	BY MR	BY MR. GIORDANI:		
3	Q	Okay.		
4	A	So that was correct.		
5	Q	All right.		
6		MR. GIORDANI: I will pass the witness at this time.		
7		Thank you, sir.		
8		THE COURT: Thank you.		
9		Cross-examination?		
10		MR. LEVENTHAL: Thank you.		
11		CROSS-EXAMINATION		
12	BY MR	. LEVENTHAL:		
13	Q	Good afternoon, sir.		
14	A	Good afternoon.		
15	Q	My name's Todd Leventhal and I represent Mr. Matthews.		
16		Let me talk about, first, the injuries that you just were		
17	asked about on direct by Mr. Giordani. One of your jobs is to			
18	document the injuries that Lasko inflicts on the people that he			
19	attacks	, right?		
20	A	Sure.		
21	Q	All right. So you were the person that would document		
22	those who have them in your report, right?			
23	A	Yes.		
24	Q	So any injuries that occur, you want to make sure that		
25	you're	thorough enough to make sure that the entire body of the		
	5	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0900 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4		

1 person that Lasko bit was looked at by yourself, right, personally, so 2 you could document it in your report, correct? 3 Α I don't necessarily examine a suspect's body. I more ask them where were you bitten, and then based on what I saw with the 4 5 dog. Q Okay. But you definitely want to look at a person's body 6 7 to see if there's anything else. I mean, if these bites required 8 medical attention that would be on you, you want to make sure that 9 that person gets the medical attention that was inflicted by Lasko,

10 || right?

A Yes. We make sure that each suspect receives medical
 attention after being bitten by a police dog.

Q Okay. And that medical attention could either be just a
 hospital staff or a medical ambulance staff coming over and looking
 at him all the way up to somebody going to the hospital?

A Yes. It could just be a paramedic coming out, an EMT
come out and looking at it.

Q Okay. And so for that EMT to come out and look at it,
 again, you want to make sure that all of the dog bites that Lasko did
 were looked at, so you take a look at the body, right?

A I want to make sure I know if there's any dog bites on a
suspect.

Q Okay. So when we look at Mr. Matthews, we've looked at
 a number of his injuries, one being on the shoulder, you've noted
 that, correct?

188

Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0901

Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

A Correct.		A	Correct.
------------	--	---	----------

A	Correct.			
Q	And that's in State's Exhibit 45. Clearly Lasko's and the			
bite and the tearing of the shirt could have also been Lasko, right?				
А	A I would assume so.			
Q	Q Okay. You also have the hand of Mr. Matthews. That also			
was Las	so, right? Lasko?			
А	The left hand, yes.			
Q	Okay. Now, when you those are the only two injuries			
that you	noted in your report, correct?			
A	Yes.			
Q	Okay. So no other injuries that you notice, that you saw			
on Mr. Matthews you noted on your report, correct?				
А	Sustained by from the dog bite, no.			
Q	Okay. Now, Mr. Matthews, you said earlier on directly,			
he that you heard him say, I give up, don't let the dog bite me				
anymore, right?				
A	Yes.			
Q	Now, is it normal for somebody to say something along			
those lines when a dog is attacking them? Your Lasko's when I				
say attack, is biting them?				
	MR. GIORDANI: I would object to the question. Is it			
normal to say something like that. I mean, that				
	THE COURT: I mean, why don't you be			
BY MR. LEVENTHAL:				
Q	In your			
	189			
SI	nawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667			
	Bates No. 0902 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba			
	Q bite a A Q was Las A Q that you A Q that you A Q he tha anymor A Q those lin say atta Normal BY MR. Q			

1		THE COURT: more specific.
2		MR. LEVENTHAL: Sure.
3	BY MR. I	LEVENTHAL:
4	٥	In your training, you've been well, you were with Lasko
5	for quite	some time, and you've been training dogs, correct?
6	А	Yes.
7	٥	And in your training and experience, you've had Lasko
8	and othe	er dogs of that nature, I don't know if Lasko is still around, it
9	was '06.	
10	A	He's not. He's gone.
11	٥	I apologize for that.
12	A	Yeah, no problem.
13	٥	That's why I
14	A	l'm on my fourth dog now.
15	٥	So in your training, in your experience of the number of
16	times a d	dog hit on people, they do say something, correct?
17	A	It's hard to say what is normal
18	Q	Okay.
19	A	for a person when they're being bitten by a police dog.
20	Q	Okay.
21	A	Oftentimes, it's a yell, but I can't say to say, I give up, is
22	normal.	
23	Q	Okay. Or they say get your dog off me?
24	A	Sometimes, yes.
25	Q	Okay.
		190
	Sh	awna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Bates No. 0903 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba
	1	

Bates no.

1	A	I've heard that.
2	٥	Ouch?
3	A	Yes.
4	٥	Okay.
5	A	That's probably accurate.
6	٥	Okay. He didn't say, oh he didn't admit to anything, he
7	didn't s	ay I just shot up a house, or he didn't say anything of that
8	nature,	right?
9		MR. GIORDANI: I would object to the terminology admit.
10		MR. LEVENTHAL: Well, he didn't say
11		THE COURT: Yeah, the objection's sustained.
12	BY MR.	LEVENTHAL:
13	Q	You didn't hear him say anything other than that?
14	A	l did not.
15	٥	Okay. Now, when you were the one who got
16	Mr. Mat	thews out from the area that we saw, correct, you had
17	another	officer go in?
18	A	Another officer came and took him into custody.
19	٥	Okay.
20	A	So because of the danger, obviously, at hand with a
21	murder just occurred, a car-jacking, and an officer-involved	
22	shooting, I stayed back with my dog in case my dog needed to	
23	reengage Mr. Matthews to keep him from fleeing any further and	
24	called another officer in to take him into custody.	
25	٥	Fair enough. And so you had Mr. Matthews in your sight
		191
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667

Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0904

1	the entire time of when Lasko hit and then when the pictures were	
2	taken,	right?
3	А	Yes.
4	۵	Okay. And so what we're looking at here is a fair and
5	accura	te representation of how Lasko found or you found
6	Mr. Ma	atthews in that area, right?
7	A	Correct.
8	٥	<i>l.e.</i> , he had some stuff in his hair; you remember that,
9	right?	
10	A	Yes.
11	Q	Okay. And the same sort of that grass in his on his
12	shirt?	
13	A	Yes.
14	۵	Right? And the ripping from Lasko of his shirt, right?
15	A	Yes.
16	Q	And you could see his underwear here, his shorts were
17	down,	that's how you found him?
18	A	Yes.
19	۵	And you could see that he had no shoes on, correct?
20	A	Yes.
21	Q	Okay. You didn't take you didn't find any shoes, did
22	you?	
23	A	l did not.
24	۵	Okay.
25	A	And I certainly didn't take them off him.
		192
		Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0905 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
		В

1	٥	You didn't take them off of him, so that's how you found
2	him, wit	th no shoes on?
3	A	Correct.
4	Q	And, again, I want to make sure that you locate him at 116
5	Jimmy?	
6	A	1116.
7	٥	1116
3	A	1116.
9	Q	l didn't mean to 1116 Jimmy.
D	A	Correct.
1	Q	You're sure of that?
2	A	Yes.
3	Q	Very good. Okay. Thank you.
4		MR. LEVENTHAL: I have nothing further. Thank you.
5		THE COURT: Thank you.
5		Any redirect?
7		MR. GIORDANI: No, Your Honor. Thank you.
3		THE COURT: Okay. Thank you very much for your
Э	testimony here today. You may step down and you are excused	
)	from your subpoena.	
1		THE WITNESS: Thank you.
2		THE COURT: And you may call your next witness.
3		MR. GIORDANI: State would call Brian Walter.
1	///	
5	///	
		193
	Sł	nawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Bates No. 0906 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba

25 in September of 2006? ¹⁹⁴ Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0907 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4			
3 follows:] 4 THE CLERK: You may be seated. Please state and spell 5 your first and last name for the record. 6 THE WITNESS: Brian, B-R-I-A-N, Walter, W-A-L-T-E-R. 7 DIRECT EXAMINATION 8 BY MR. GIORDANI: 9 Q. Good afternoon, sir. 10 A. Good afternoon, sir. 11 Q. How are you currently employed? 12 A. Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department. 13 Q. And how long have you been with Metro? 14 A 18 years now. 15 Q. And in what capacity are you currently assigned, sir? 16 A I am currently assigned to as a detective in the robbery 17 section. 18 Q. How long have you been with robbery? 19 A. Two years. 20 A. And I want to bring you back to 2006, September 30th. At 21 that time, how were you employed with Metro? 22 A. I was patrol officer assigned to problem solving unit at 23 Bolden Area Command. 24 And how long had you been with the problem-solving unit 21 <t< th=""><th>1</th><th></th><th>BRIAN WALTER,</th></t<>	1		BRIAN WALTER,
4 THE CLERK: You may be seated. Please state and spell 5 your first and last name for the record. 6 THE WITNESS: Brian, B-R-I-A-N, Walter, W-A-L-T-E-R. 7 DIRECT EXAMINATION 8 BY MR. GIORDANI: 9 Q Good afternoon, sir. 10 A Good afternoon, sir. 11 Q How are you currently employed? 12 A Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department. 13 Q And how long have you been with Metro? 14 A 18 years now. 15 Q And in what capacity are you currently assigned, sir? 16 A I am currently assigned to as a detective in the robbery 17 section. 18 Q How long have you been with robbery? 19 A Two years. 20 Q And I want to bring you back to 2006, September 30th. At 21 that time, how were you employed with Metro? 22 A I was patrol officer assigned to problem solving unit at 23 Bolden Area Command. 24 Q And how long had you been with the problem-solving unit 25 In September of 2006? 194			

1	А	Just a few months, I believe.
2	Q	And how long have you been with Bolden Area Command
3	or in Bo	olden Area Command at that time?
4	Α	Since I graduated academy, 2004, since 2004, so two
5	years.	
6	Q	So
7	A	About two years.
8	Q	At that time, were you familiar or did you make contact
9	with va	rious people in the community in the area of Balzar and
10	Lexingt	on?
11	A	Yes, sir. All over that area command.
12	Q	All over the Bolden Area Command?
13	А	Yes, sir.
14	٥	I believe a prior officer testified to the boundaries, sir.
15	А	Good.
16	٥	Those boundaries remain pretty consistent
17	А	Yes.
18	٥	over time?
19	А	Yes.
20	٥	Your, I guess, interactions with the community, sir.
21	А	Yes. So even as a patrol officer or the unit I was with, the
22	probler	n-solving unit, we get out on foot and make contact in
23	apartment complexes, housing areas, and make contact with the	
24	community to find out any problem areas, anything that they want	
25	to let th	e police know how we can better serve them.
		195
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667

Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0908

1	٥	On the evening of September 30th, 2006
2	A	Yes, sir.
3	٥	did something draw your attention while you were in
4	the area	a of Balzar and Lexington?
5	A	Yes, sir. We heard gunfire.
6	٥	Okay. When you say we, who are you referring to?
7	A	I was with a partner, Brad Cupp. He was driving and I was
8	a passe	enger in the vehicle.
9	٥	And when you were you in an unmarked unit?
10	A	Yes, sir. It was a Chrysler Sebring, burgundy in color.
11	٥	Okay. Were you wearing a police uniform?
12	A	No, I was in plainclothes at that time.
13	٥	When you're in plainclothes in that capacity with PSU, do
14	you hav	ve what's referred to as a ballistic vest?
15	A	Yes. A tactical vest, it has police markings and radios and
16	flashlig	hts and handcuffs and stuff in it.
17	٥	And on that evening, were you equipped with that?
18	A	Yes, sir, I was.
19	٥	Were you also equipped with your duty weapon?
20	A	Yes, I was.
21	٥	Where, if you recall, were you I'm showing you
22	State's 26, where were you, generally, when you heard those	
23	gunshots?	
24	A	Is this touchscreen or
25	٥	It is not.
		196
	s	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
		Ba

А	Can I use the oh, perfect. Okay.
Q	Yeah, there's a cursor. Please don't click on it, please. It
sends th	ne whole thing into a haywire.
А	Okay. So we were on Bartlett, which is okay which is
this stre	et here. So we were this street oops, sorry, is Concord,
so we w	vere east of Concord. And north is to the top of the page; is
that cor	rect, sir?
Q	Yes, sir.
А	Okay.
Q	So you come you hear the gunshots, where do you go?
А	Yes, sir. Do you want me to use the cursor, probably
easier	
Q	Please.
A	and verbally say?
Q	Please.
A	Okay. So we turn we were westbound on Bartlett. We
turned s	outh this is Concord, we went through circle park, and
then we	turned westbound down Balzar.
Q	Were you in the passenger seat with Cupp driving?
A	Correct, sir.
Q	Was there anyone else in the vehicle?
А	No, it was just us, sir.
Q	Where did you go after you turned onto Balzar?
A	So we went up Balzar, we didn't see anybody on Balzar,
the stree	et itself. There wasn't any activity at all. So we went to
	Q sends th A this stre so we w that corr Q A Q A easier Q A curned s then we Q A turned s then we Q A Q A turned s

Lexington and we turned southbound, which is a right turn for us. 1 2 So southbound. And then we're -- slow roll, so we're driving slow, 3 windows are down, and we're looking, right, because we heard the 4 gunshots. We were listening for more gunshots or cars leaving the 5 area or anything like that. So we're driving slow. And as we're going southbound on Lexington, there's --6 7 we hear people arguing or shouting -- talking loud. I think I would 8 say. 0 Okay. Was that down here at 1284 Lawry? 9 10 Α Yes, right at the -- yes. Right at the corner, this -- I think 11 it's this yard here, sir. 12 0 Okay. Did that draw your attention, that loud talking? 13 Α Yes, we stopped in the street. And we could hear them, 14 so it would be -- as we were sitting in the car, so we're facing 15 southbound. So over to our left. And we're just listening. It's --16 we're far enough away that we can't really make out what is being 17 said, but there's -- it sounds like two different groups are talking back and forth to each other. 18 19 0 Okay. Fair to say that when you drove past 1271 Balzar, 20 you did not see Mersey Williams lying in the yard? No, sir, I did not. There wasn't anybody. I didn't see 21 Α 22 anybody out. Didn't have any idea that a shooting had occurred --23 Q No, sir. 24 Α 25 Q -- at that particular address? 198 Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667

Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

Bates no.

Bates No. 0911

	А	At that time, no, sir.
--	---	------------------------

Q So you see this commotion down at 1284 Lawry; describe
 for the jury what it is that you do?

A We just stop there and we're listening. Because we're
trying to determine if this is just, like, an argument between family
or something like that and it has anything to do with the shots that
we just heard. So we're just sitting there listening. The argument
doesn't last long, a few seconds, it's hard to remember, a few
seconds. And then we hear car doors opening and then car doors
closing.

11

14

15

1

Q And what does the vehicle do at that point?

A The vehicle leaves quickly westbound from Lawry -- or
from Lexington and Lawry, so going this direction.

Q Okay. Let me pull up a different map.

A Okay.

¹⁶ Q State's 24, describe to the best of your recollection what
 ¹⁷ happens then?

A So the vehicle leaves at kind of a high rate of speed, faster
than what a normal car would take off. And they're -- it's a silver
Lincoln four-door. So it continues traveling west. And Cupp and I
are, like, should we chase it? Should we go with it? And we're, like,
well, it's leaving fast, let's go. So we start following it. And the --

- 23
- Q Go ahead.

A Oh. And the vehicle gets to Martin Luther King Boulevard,
 which is this street right here. So we're coming up, we're -- where's

Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0912

1	Lawry we're coming up Lawry. So it goes there's a stop sign		
2	here for westbound traffic on Lawry. It doesn't come to a complete		
3	stop for	stop for the stop sign, and then turns southbound on Martin Luther	
4	King. A	nd there's it looks like median, medians here with trees	
5	and stu	ff, that wasn't there then, that's new in this matter. So it	
6	was jus	t so right here where the cursor is.	
7	Q	That's	
8	A	Oh, you can't see where the picture is.	
9	Q	That's new?	
10	A	There's a median on Martin Luther King Boulevard now.	
11	That's new. That wasn't there in 2006.		
12	٥	Oh, I see. Okay. Actually, let me	
13	A	So yeah, you can yeah, so you can then, in 2006, you	
14	could tu	Irn left from Lawry and go southbound on Martin Luther	
15	King Boulevard.		
16	٥	Ok. Fair to say that this map was printed after 2006?	
17	A	Yes, sir.	
18	Q	Or apparently?	
19	A	Yes, sir.	
20	٥	Okay. Where do you go from there as you follow this	
21	vehicle	?	
22	A	So the vehicle turns and we're behind it. We don't have	
23	any of c	our lights or anything activated yet. We're just watching it	
24	still. The vehicle gets to Martin Luther King Boulevard, which is this		
25	intersec	tion here. And it's a red light for southbound traffic. It	
		200	
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	
	1	Bi	

1	doesn't	doesn't stop.		
2	٥	Did you I don't mean to cut you off, but did you say		
3	Martin I	Luther King?		
4	A	No, we're southbound on Martin Luther King, and this is		
5	Lake Me	ead right here.		
6	٥	Oh, okay. Understood.		
7	A	Sorry if I made that misread.		
8		There's a red traffic light for southbound traffic on Martin		
9	Luther I	King at Lake Mead. And the car doesn't stop at all. So at		
10	that tim	e, we active our emergency signal emergency lights and		
11	sirens.			
12	٥	Okay. Would that be visual lights?		
13	A	Yes, sir.		
14	Q	And when you say sirens, is that audible sirens?		
15	A	Yes, audible sirens too.		
16	٥	Need more water there, sir?		
17	A	It's the mask. The mask is making me thirsty.		
18	٥	Take your time.		
19		So audible sirens, visual lights like a normal police car or		
20	is that	-		
21	A	No, we don't have lights on top. At that time, we had it		
22	was a re	ed-and-blue light in our visor that we flip down and we have		
23	red-and	-blue lights in our headlights and taillights.		
24	Q	Understood. So the vehicle speeds through Lake Mead,		
25	you acti	ivate your lights and sirens, and do you follow?		
		201		
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602 412 7667		

Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0914

Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

- Α Yes, sir.
- 0 I'm going to move this map up just a little bit. Where do 3 you -- and where does the vehicle go from there?
- 4 Α So at this time, there's lots of radio traffic going on, 5 because I think by the time we got to Lake Mead, I believe that it had already been broadcast that the address of where somebody 6 7 had been shot. So that's talking. So Officer Cupp and I are having 8 a hard time getting on the radio.

So when we finally get on the radio, we've got a vehicle 9 going southbound, just as it goes through Martin Luther King -- or 10 11 we -- it makes a left-hand turn onto Jimmy, which is this street right 12 here.

13

23

24

25

Q

1

2

Okay. Go ahead, sir.

14 Α So it makes a left-hand turn onto Jimmy. Again, we're 15 behind the vehicle with lights and sirens going on. And continues 16 eastbound and then makes a right-hand turn or southbound turn 17 onto Lexington.

18 0 At this point in time, when that right-hand turn onto Lexington occurs, are you still strapped into your seatbelts? 19

20 Α The car had started to slow more than a normal person would make a right-hand turn, so I believe that they were getting 21 22 read to -- the person --

MR. LEVENTHAL: Objection. Calls for speculation. THE COURT: Overruled. You can testify. Go ahead. MR. LEVENTHAL: He believes.

202

Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 **Bates No. 0915**

Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	THE WITNESS: Through my training do I continue?	
2	THE COURT: Go ahead.	
3	THE WITNESS: Through my training and experience,	
4	when a vehicle slows down after it's running from the police, it	
5	leads me to believe that the occupants are going to jump out of the	
6	vehicle and run from officers on foot.	
7	BY MR. GIORDANI:	
8	Q Okay. And so it started to slow down around that turn at	
9	Lexington?	
10	A Yes. So it slowed down dramatically on this right-hand	
11	turn.	
12	Q Okay. Describe for the ladies and gentlemen of the jury	
13	what happens then?	
14	A So the vehicle slows and it's kind of at a rolling speed	
15	now, so we're not going extremely fast. And our vehicle is I don't	
16	know if I can use my hands or not or I don't have a best way to	
17	describe it. So this would be the suspect vehicle. And this would	
18	be our vehicle. So we're behind it, and as it slows down, we come	
19	to the side of it, because we can see the driver's door come open.	
20	And as the driver door comes open, we're kind of beside it. So we	
21	have seatbelts off now, so we're expecting somebody to run from	
22	the vehicle.	
23	Q Okay. So you took your seatbelt off?	
24	A Yes, sir.	
25	Q When you see the driver's door open on Lexington, do	
	203	
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
	Bates No. 0916 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	

1	you at all see an occupant?		
2	A	Yes, sir, the driver.	
3	٥	Describe him; what did you see?	
4	A	Black male, black shirt on, and blue jeans, red gloves, and	
5	he's got the door propped open with his left hand and, like, his left		
6	foot. A	nd he's looking back at us as he's driving or coasting the	
7	car, I th	ink would be the best way to say it.	
8	٥	You said his left foot was out?	
9	A	Yes. Kind of	
10	٥	Visible to you?	
11	A	Kind of holding yes, sir.	
12	٥	Was he wearing shoes at the time?	
13	A	Yes, I believe he was.	
14	٥	Describe what happens next.	
15	A	So he's holding the he's got the door open, he's holding	
16	the looked like a rifle, a short rifle in his hand. And as he looks		
17	back at us, we're kind of offset, so he's looking back. And he the		
18	car hits the curb, so I don't know if he intentionally leaves the		
19	vehicle or if the jolt of the car knocks him out of the vehicle, but he		
20	gets knocked out of the vehicle and then does, like, a roll and then		
21	comes right and comes up and starts running. But he's right at		
22	the front of our car. So he jumped out, so he's right at the front of		
23	our car.	So he hit the front of our car and goes right past my	
24	window	r, the passenger side window.	
25	٥	Okay. I want to break this down. Okay. When he exits	
		204	

Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0917

1	the veh	icle
2	A	Yes, sir.
3	٥	you said he had a black shirt on.
4	A	Yes, sir.
5	۵	Red glove
6	A	Yes, sir.
7	۵	or gloves?
8	A	The glove holding or the hand holding the rifle I know it
9	had a r	ed glove on it, yes, sir.
10	٥	Okay. And then you indicated that the firearm was a
11	longer-	type firearm.
12	A	lt was a yes, like a rifle-type, but it had been shortened, l
13	guess t	he stock had been removed or taken off or something.
14	Q	Okay. Do you remember it having a magazine?
15	A	At the time of we're at now in the incident? No, I don't.
16	٥	Okay. Fair enough. At that point in time, are you face to
17	face wi	th this individual?
18	A	He's coming by my passenger side window. So yes, he's
19	really c	lose.
20	٥	Did there was there a point in time where Officer Cupp
21	struck h	nim
22	A	Yes.
23	٥	bumped him?
24	A	He hit the car front passenger side quarter panel, hit it and
25	kind of	slid down the side of the car as the car was going by.
	s	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0918 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	۵	And did
2	A	So we're he's moving and we're moving. So it's kind of
3	simultaneously, I guess.	
4	Q	Did you come face to face with the individual at that point
5	in time?	
6	A	Yes, I could see him clearly right outside the passenger
7	window	
8	Q	And do you recognize that person or see that person here
9	in court today?	
10	A	Yes, sir, the
11	Q	Can you please point to that person, describe an article of
12	clothing?	
13	A	Yes, sir. Blue shirt with a blue surgical mask.
14		MR. GIORDANI: Would the record reflect the identification
15	of Jema	r Matthews?
16		THE COURT: So reflected.
17	BY MR.	GIORDANI:
18	Q	You indicated previously that you were familiar with the
19	area?	
20	A	Yes, sir.
21	Q	Had you made contact with Mr. Matthews previously?
22	A	Yes, sir.
23	Q	And did you know him by face?
24	A	By face, couldn't remember his name at the time.
25	Q	Okay. When he has that firearm in his hand and he's 206
	Sr	nawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	directly in front of your vehicle, what did you feel? How did you		
2	feel at the time?		
3	A	Scared. To be quite I was surprised. Because he	
4	jumped	out of the car, it was everything happened so fast.	
5	Surprise	e, shock, it's like, he's got a gun, and then when I get out of	
6	my car,	he doesn't have the firearm anymore, so his hands are free.	
7	Q	And that's after he gets bumped by the front of the	
8	vehicle?		
9	A	Yes, sir.	
10	٥	So the vehicle the gun pops away	
11	A	Yes.	
12	Q	Or he's not he's no longer in possession of the gun?	
13	A	When I get out of the vehicle, he's not longer in	
14	possession of the gun. I don't know if he he's just not in		
15	possession of it when I get out of the vehicle.		
16	٥	Fair enough. What do you do decide to do at that point in	
17	time?		
18	A	I exit our car. It slowed down enough Officer Cupp	
19	slowed	down enough so where I could exit our car and then begin	
20	to chase	e after Mr. Matthews on foot.	
21	Q	When you chased him on foot, was he wearing shoes?	
22	A	Yes, I believe so.	
23	Q	At the time that you chased him, can you show us on this	
24	map tha	it's still up where you went, what direction he went and you	
25	went?		
		207	
	Sł	nawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	
		Ba	

1	A	So the car is coasting this direction, it's southbound on	
2	Lexington. So about here somewhere, because he gets out and		
3	runs an	runs and we just go right to Eleanor.	
4	Q	Okay. So you chase him to Eleanor Avenue?	
5	A	Yes, sir.	
6	Q	Okay. And do you continue to chase him east down	
7	Eleanor	?	
8	A	Just a couple of houses east or just a couple of houses	
9	on Elea	nor east of Lexington. And then he goes into the front yard	
10	of a res	idence that has a fence in the front yard of it, a chain-link	
11	fence.		
12	٥	So does he actually go over a fence?	
13	A	Yes.	
14	٥	Do you follow over that fence?	
15	A	Yes.	
16	٥	What does on from there? Keep going.	
17	A	He jumps over the next fence, which would be the fence	
18	going ir	nto the backyard of that same residence. I go to that fence,	
19	and at t	hat time I hear gunshots coming from behind me.	
20	Q	And who was who did you know to be behind you?	
21	A	My partner, Officer Cupp.	
22	Q	Fair to say that you prioritized Officer Cupp's safety over	
23	followir	ng through with that chase you were conducting?	
24	A	Yes, sir. And before I got to that other yard, there had	
25	been ar	nother patrol car that had come in coming this direction, east	
		208	
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
	Bates No. 0921 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4		

1	on Eleanor and was kind of in between myself and Mr. Matthews		
2	when he was running.		
3	Q	Bear with me here, I apologize.	
4	А	lt's okay. I need a drink.	
5		MR. GIORDANI: Could I have the Court's indulgence for a	
6	moment		
7		THE COURT: You bet.	
8		[Pause in proceedings.]	
9	BY MR. (GIORDANI:	
10	Q	Come back to that, sir.	
11	А	Okay.	
12	٥	So you indicated a patrol car pulled up	
13	А	Yes, sir.	
14	٥	as you're chasing Mr. Matthews on Eleanor?	
15	А	Yes.	
16	٥	And	
17	А	So we're moving at kind of a northerly northeasterly	
18	position.	I'll use the cursor here. Thank you. So I don't remember	
19	which one of these houses it was, but it was we come, hit the		
20	corner, and then maybe front yard, backyard, and then keep going.		
21	So the patrol car comes in and then skids to a stop, like, right		
22	between	me and Mr. Matthews, because he was a little faster than I	
23	was.		
24	٥	Okay. So you go up and over a front-yard fence	
25	А	Yes, sir.	
		209	
	Sh	awna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	
		Ba	

 1 Q of a home 2 A Yes, sir. 3 Q a backyard fence, and where is it that you last 4 Mr. Matthews? 5 A He had gone over the backyard fence in the sam 6 had gone over the backyard fence, and then I was getting 7 go over the backyard fence when I hear gunshots from m 		
 Q a backyard fence, and where is it that you last Mr. Matthews? A He had gone over the backyard fence in the sam had gone over the backyard fence, and then I was getting 		
 4 Mr. Matthews? 5 A He had gone over the backyard fence in the sam 6 had gone over the backyard fence, and then I was getting 		
 A He had gone over the backyard fence in the sam had gone over the backyard fence, and then I was getting 	see	
6 had gone over the backyard fence, and then I was getting		
	ne so he	
7 go over the backyard fence when I hear gunshots from m	ready to	
	iy south,	
⁸ so behind me.		
9 Q Okay. When you last saw him, was he heading	toward	
10 this street here, Jimmy Avenue?		
A Yes. He was still in a north-northeasterly direct	ion, north	
¹² direction.	direction.	
¹³ Q Okay. And then you turn your attention to your	partner	
¹⁴ and you've heard gunshots, right?	and you've heard gunshots, right?	
15 A Yes, sir.		
¹⁶ Q At that point in time, where do you go?		
A I go back toward the direction, because that's w	here l	
¹⁸ think my partner is, back to where I last saw my partner, v	which was	
¹⁹ at the Lincoln Town Car or Lincoln four-door.	at the Lincoln Town Car or Lincoln four-door.	
20 Q Thank you.		
21 And I apologize, let me jump back to State's 333	3; do you	
22 recognize that, sir?	recognize that, sir?	
A Yes. That's where the patrol car would have be	en.	
24 Q And how do you know that?		
A The scuff marks or skid marks on the sidewalk.		
210		
Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412		
Bat Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	tes No. 0923 Ba	

1	Q	Okay. Can you just go over it with the cursor
2	А	Oh, sorry.
3	Q	I don't know if the jury's seeing your fingers.
4	А	I'm sorry. So these skid marks here or scuff marks were
5	made by	y the patrol car that kind of got between. So Mr. Matthews
6	went ov	er this fence, and the patrol car came, caused the skid
7	marks, a	and then I was over that fence.
8	Q	Okay. And this cone, are you familiar what with what
9	this iten	n is?
10	А	The cone?
11	Q	What's I'm sorry, what's next to the cone.
12	А	From this picture, a red glove. It appears to be a red
13	glove.	
14	Q	Okay. Fair to say at the time you didn't see that ditched
15	there	
16	А	No, I did not.
17	Q	at that location? Okay.
18		Once you turned your attention back towards your
19	partner,	where do you go?
20	А	Go back to the vehicle. When I get to the vehicle, there's
21	nobody	around the vehicle, there's no patrol officers, nobody in the
22	vehicle.	
23	Q	And where do you respond to that after that?
24	А	l clear the vehicle, make sure there's no other occupants
25	inside th	ne car, and then I just stand there and get other units to me
		211
	Sł	nawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
		Ba

1	and set	up the give the last known direction of travel of
2	Mr. Mat	thews to the other officers.
3	٥	Understood. Ultimately, do you respond or proceed to
4	the area	where your partner is?
5	А	No. I stay with the car the whole time. I don't know
6	where C	Officer Cupp went.
7	۵	And did you get updates over the radio that he was, in
8	fact, saf	e and everything was fine on that end?
9	А	Yeah, over the radio he said that he was okay.
10	۵	Okay. So you locked down the scene at the church where
11	the vehicles crashed?	
12	А	Yes, sir.
13	Q	And then, subsequently, were you transported to a
14	location or was Mr. Matthews transported to a location for a	
15	showup?	
16	A	I believe he was brought to my location or near my
17	location.	
18	Q	For a showup?
19	А	Yes, sir.
20	Q	And is a showup essentially an identification procedure?
21	А	Yes.
22	Q	And did you observe Mr. Matthews at that point in time
23	again?	
24	А	Yes.
25	Q	And did you positively identify him then to detectives?
		212
	SI	nawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
1	1	Ba

1	А	Yes, as the yes. As the person who ran from the
2	vehicle.	
3	Q	Understood.
4		MR. GIORDANI: I will pass the witness at this time, Your
5	Honor.	Thank you.
6		THE COURT: Cross-examination?
7		MR. LEVENTHAL: Yeah.
8		CROSS-EXAMINATION
9	BY MR.	LEVENTHAL:
10	Q	Good afternoon, sir.
11	A	Good afternoon, sir.
12	Q	We've heard about I don't want to go through all of how
13	you cha	sed the car down. I want to get sort of straight to where
14	you indicated that the car the Lincoln in front of you started to	
15	stop or s	slow down, and that was on Lexington, right?
16	А	Yes.
17	Q	Now, you were the passenger, correct?
18	А	Yes.
19	Q	Officer Cupp was driving, correct?
20	А	Yes.
21	Q	And it was in that Sebring that we heard about, right?
22	A	Yes.
23	Q	And you described how the driver either rolled out or fell
24	out of the vehicle when it hit the curb or a fire hydrant, right?	
25	A	Yes.
		213
	Sh	awna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Bates No. 0926 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
		Ba

1	٥	Correct?
2	А	Yes.
3	٥	Okay. And when that driver rolled out of the vehicle or fell
4	out, the	approximate speed was about, what, 10-15 miles an hour, I
5	think yo)u
6	A	Previously, yes, sir.
7	٥	Okay. And when he rolled out, I think you've testified that
8	he's act	ually rolled twice on the cement, correct?
9	A	I don't remember how many times he rolled, sir. All I
10	know is	he hit the ground and came right back up fast.
11	٥	Okay. You don't remember if it was once or twice?
12	A	No.
13	٥	Could have been twice that he rolled?
14	A	l don't know, sir.
15	٥	Okay. Either way, he rolled the driver rolled out on
16	asphalt	or something hard, correct?
17	A	Yeah, the roadway, sir.
18	٥	It was in the roadway?
19	A	Yes, sir.
20	٥	Okay. And then the driver stood up and that's when
21	Officer	Cupp then veered off did he have to veer off in order to
22	A	No, sir.
23	٥	hit this person?
24	A	No.
25	٥	He just went straight on?
		214
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	А	Straight. Because we were kind of offset, like I said
2	before,	we were kind of offset like this. So when Mr. Matthews fell
3	out of t	he car, he just came up and ran right beside our car. So I
4	don't kr	now if what Officer Cupp
5	۵	Okay. But there was definite an impact between the
6	driver a	ind the Sebring?
7	A	Can you say that one more time?
8	۵	There was a definite impact between the driver and your
9	Sebring	J?
10	A	Yes, sir, there was.
11	۵	There was? Okay. And then that actually created that
12	driver t	o, again, fall down, correct?
13	A	He may have fell down, sir. I don't remember. He was
14	beside the car.	
15	٥	Well, he didn't, like, bump off the car and keep running,
16	right? `	You had a struggle, didn't you?
17	A	l'm sorry?
18	٥	Did you have a struggle with the driver at some point?
19	A	l don't understand what you mean by struggle.
20	۵	Well, were you trying to get out of your vehicle?
21	A	After he had passed us, I got out of my vehicle.
22	۵	Did you have trouble getting out of your vehicle?
23	A	No.
24	٥	No? You got right out?
25	A	Yes.
		215
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	Q	Okay. And then you started chasing the driver down the
2	street?	
3	A	Yes, sir.
4	Q	And that person went right on Eleanor?
5	A	Yes.
6	Q	Okay. And this person was running fast, right?
7	A	Very fast, sir.
8	Q	Okay. Now, you've testified more, you saw two gloves?
9	A	I don't remember. He had the one
10	Q	The
11	A	Yeah, he had a minimum of one glove on.
12	Q	One on each hand?
13	A	He had a minimum of one glove on, yes, sir.
14	Q	Okay. Which hand was the minimum of one glove?
15	A	The right hand was when I saw him in the car, he had a
16	red glov	ve on.
17	Q	Okay. Now, you indicated that you saw him open up the
18	door wit	th his left hand
19	A	Yes, sir.
20	Q	as well as put his foot out?
21	A	Yes, sir.
22	Q	Did you see a glove when you saw him open up the door?
23	A	Don't remember, sir.
24	Q	You don't remember whether he had a glove on?
25	A	No, sir.
		216
	Sh	nawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
		Ba

1	٥	Okay. But you could see that he had jeans on while he	
2	was sitting there?		
3	A	Shorts, yes, sir.	
4	٥	You could see that?	
5	A	No, not until he started running.	
6	٥	Okay.	
7	A	Just a black shirt.	
8	٥	Now, you were shown this picture by Mr. Giordani; do	
9	you ren	nember that?	
10	A	Yes, sir.	
11	٥	Okay. You indicated that another police unit had come	
12	around	and then got between you and the driver?	
13	A	Between me and the	
14	٥	You and the driver that was you were chasing?	
15	A	Yes, sir.	
16	٥	Okay. And so, I if may, if this is correct, the driver would	
17	have be	een past where these skid marks are, right?	
18	A	Do you mean not he was not in front of the car or the	
19	police o	car, no, sir.	
20	٥	Well	
21	A	He was already over the fence, sir.	
22	۵	Okay. So where this car where these skid marks are,	
23	you we	re you said the car the police car got in between you and	
24	the person you're chasing?		
25	A	Yes, sir.	
		217	
	s	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
		Bates No. 0930 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	
	1	В	

1	٥	Okay. So would that mean that the car would be my pen	
2	here, which is the skid mark, the you would be to the left of that		
3	and the	and the person you were chasing was to the right of that?	
4	A	No, sir.	
5	٥	No?	
6	A	No.	
7	٥	So that's what I gathered. The police car got in between	
8	the two	of you, is what you testified to, right?	
9	A	Yes, sir.	
10	٥	Okay. But not this one?	
11	A	And between us, you're in between us, like, he's this	
12	way. If	the car comes this way, he's still in the car's still in	
13	between us.		
14	٥	Okay. Do you know when these skid marks were made?	
15	Was the	Was the were you already over the fence and	
16	A	No, this was made before I went over the fence.	
17	Mr. Ma	tthews had already gone over the fence.	
18	٥	Had already gone over the fence?	
19	A	Yes, sir.	
20	٥	And you had already gone over the fence?	
21	A	No, the Mr. Matthews went over the fence, then the	
22	patrol car stopped at the fence, and then I went over the fence.		
23	٥	How did you get around the patrol car?	
24	A	I just ran around the front of it.	
25	٥	Oh, you ran around the front of it, so it didn't go up all the	
		218	
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	

1	way to	the gate?
2	A	To the gate?
3	٥	Yeah, that gate there. It sort of has a slant there, that skid
4	mark.	
5	A	l don't see a gate there, sir.
6	۵	A fence?
7	A	Fence, yes, sir.
8	٥	Okay. So you went you the car did not impede your
9	way to	go to over the fence; is that what you're saying?
10	A	No. Can I think you're either you're not understanding
11	the way	/ I'm explaining it, or I'm explaining it terribly. Okay. Can
12	you put	t the other map below back up, please?
13	٥	Well, no, I'm sorry. I'm going to ask you the questions. I
14	appreci	ate that.
15	A	Oh, I was trying to explain it to you so you
16	٥	And I appreciate that.
17	A	Okay.
18	۵	l just l if l don't understand, then that's my problem, l
19	want to	figure this out.
20	A	Well, I want to make sure that everybody understands.
21	۵	Understood. And that's what I'm trying to do here.
22	A	Oh. Okay.
23	۵	Thank you.
24		When the person, the driver, went over the fence, do you
25	remem	ber where? Was it by this tree or was it down by where it
		219
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Bates No. 0932 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba

1	was open?		
2	А	Can you adjust the picture down just	
3	Q	Sorry. There you go. How's that?	
4	A	Thank you, sir.	
5		I don't remember exactly where he went over the fence,	
6	sir.		
7	٥	Okay. So you wouldn't have known if and you didn't	
8	see the	person who was driving, he was running at full sprint, right?	
9	A	Say that one more time, sir?	
10	Q	He was running. Maybe I'm not	
11	A	The person from the Lincoln? Mr. Matthews?	
12	Q	Yes.	
13	A	Yes, he was running at full speed, sir.	
14	Q	Okay. And you had you saw him clearly the entire time,	
15	right?		
16	A	Yes, sir.	
17	Q	Okay.	
18	A	Until I lost visual of him behind in the backyard of	
19	whatev	er the address is on that	
20	Q	Okay. You never saw him stop at all	
21	A	No, sir.	
22	Q	before he jumped over the fence, right?	
23	A	Oh, no, sir. No, sir.	
24	Q	Okay. He was running with his hands waving, like	
25	running	ı hard?	
		220	
	s	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667	
		Bates No. 0933 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba	

Bates no.

1	A	Yes, sir.
2	Q	Okay. And then the person jumped over the fence and
3	you jum	nped over the fence?
4	A	Yes, sir.
5	٥	Okay. Now, after you went back to the Lincoln to check on
6	Officer (Cupp
7	A	Yes, sir.
8	Q	you didn't come into contact with Jemar Matthews for
9	another	hour and a half, correct?
10	A	l don't know what the timeframe was, sir.
11	Q	Okay. Was it do you know was it 20 minutes do you
12	think?	
13	A	It's probably longer than 20 minutes, I believe.
14	Q	Would you say an hour?
15	A	I'm not exactly
16	Q	Would it refresh your recollection if I showed you your
17	report?	
18	A	Yes, sir.
19	Q	Okay. Let me get your report.
20		We're going to pull that up for a minute.
21		Now, we know that you went back and that you had you
22	indicate	ed that you had seen and identified Mr. Matthews when that
23	person	exited the Lincoln, right?
24	A	Can you say that over again, please?
25	Q	Okay. You indicated on direct that you recognized
		221
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
		Ba

1	Mr. Mat	tthews as the person who exited the Lincoln
2	A	Yes, sir.
3	٥	Correct?
4	А	Yes, sir. Yes.
5	٥	Okay.
6	А	l didn't know his l couldn't remember his name, but l
7	know l'	d seen him before, yes, sir.
8	٥	Okay. You said that?
9	А	Yes, sir.
10	٥	You did not know his name, but you would recognize his
11	face, is	what you indicated, right?
12	А	Yes. Yes. Yes, sir.
13	٥	Okay. And did you ever go over to where Officer Cupp
14	was, wł	nere they found Joshlin?
15	A	No, sir.
16	٥	Okay. Did you know who he was?
17	A	l never saw Joshlin, sir.
18	٥	Okay. And so during that time that you had recognized or
19	you say	you recognized Mr. Matthews and the time that he was
20	brough	t to you, you don't know how much time had passed?
21	A	There was some time, yes, sir.
22	٥	Okay. And that time was about approximately an hour to
23	an hour	and a half, correct?
24	A	Okay. If that was in the previous testimony, then yes, sir.
25		MR. GIORDANI: Objection. That misstates the testimony.
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0935 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4

1	THE COURT: Right. I mean, was that your testimony?	
2	THE WITNESS: I don't remember the timeframe, ma'am.	
3	l'm sorry.	
4	THE COURT: Okay.	
5	THE WITNESS: 1	
6	MR. LEVENTHAL: Okay.	
7	BY MR. LEVENTHAL:	
8	Q And during that time, did you mention to anybody that	
9	you had recognized that person?	
10	A No.	
11	Q Okay. You knew that that car was potentially involved in a	а
12	murder, correct?	
13	A Shooting, yes, sir. We didn't know the outcome of the	
14	shooting?	
15	Q The shooting?	
16	A Yes, sir.	
17	O Okay. But yet you did not mention to anyone that you had	d
18	recognized the person as Mr. Matthews as exiting that vehicle,	
19	right?	
20	A Up to that point, sir?	
21	Q Up to that point.	
22	A No, sir.	
23	Q No. Okay. You didn't put it out on the radio that you may	,
24	have information on the driver?	
25	A Just the only information that was put out was last seen	
	223	
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 093 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	6 Ba

1	direction or last known direction of travel and then units set up a	
2	perimeter around that area.	
3	٥	Okay. But you never, like I said, you never got on the
4	radio ar	nd said, I know who it is
5	A	No, sir.
6	Q	I know where he lives, I know
7	A	No.
8	Q	something about him?
9	A	No, sir.
10	Q	And your general description was Black male, black shirt,
11	blue jea	ins, correct?
12	A	Yes, sir.
13	Q	Okay. Thank you.
14		MR. LEVENTHAL: I have nothing further.
15		THE COURT: Any redirect?
16		MR. GIORDANI: Court's brief indulgence.
17		No, thank you, Your Honor.
18		THE COURT: Okay. Thank you very much for your
19	testimony	
20		THE WITNESS: Thank you, ma'am.
21		THE COURT: here today. You may step down.
22		THE WITNESS: Thank you, ma'am.
23		THE COURT: And you are excused from your subpoena.
24		And you may call your next witness.
25		MR. GIORDANI: We have no one scheduled for the rest of
		224
	S	hawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
		Bates No. 0937 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
		Ba

1	today.	
2	THE COURT: Oh, okay. We got through all four of them	
3	then?	
4	MR. GIORDANI: Well, one we sent home to come back	
5	tomorrow.	
6	THE COURT: Okay. All right.	
7	MR. GIORDANI: So	
8	THE COURT: I just wanted to make sure we got through	
9	them all.	
10	Okay. At this time, we are going to conclude for the day.	
11	During this recess you're admonished not to discuss or	
12	communicate with anyone, including your fellow jurors, in any way	
13	regarding the case or its merits either by voice, phone, e-mail, text,	
14	Internet, or other means of communication or social media, read,	
15	watch, or listen to any news or media accounts or commentary	
16	about the case, or do any research, such as consulting dictionaries,	
17	using the Internet, or using reference materials or make any	
18	investigation, test a theory of the case, recreate any aspect of the	
19	case, or in any other way investigate or learn about the case on	
20	your own or form or express any opinion regarding the case until	
21	it's finally submitted to you.	
22	And we'll be in recess till tomorrow morning at 9:00 a.m.	
23	And the jury is excused. Officer Hawks will walk you out.	
24	[Jury recessed at 4:50 p.m.]	
25	THE COURT: Okay. The record will reflect that the	
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4	

1	hearing is taking place outside of the presence of the jury panel.
2	MR. GIORDANI: Before we leave, can we have about
3	three minutes to talk to the folks in the gallery? Apparently, there's
4	been an issue with something.
5	THE COURT: What are you talking about?
6	MR. GIORDANI: It might need to be addressed on the
7	record.
8	THE COURT: Oh. Okay.
9	MR. GIORDANI: Can I just have, like, three minutes?
10	THE COURT: Yeah, no problem.
11	MR. GIORDANI: I don't really know what's going on.
12	THE COURT: Uh-huh.
13	[Court recessed at 4:52 p.m., until 4:53 p.m.]
14	MR. GIORDANI: So, Your Honor, if we may.
15	THE COURT: Okay.
16	MR. GIORDANI: Real quick, the elderly ladies that were
17	sitting behind us earlier today, the victim's family, they have
18	reported to our intern, and I guess us now, which I hear, that the
19	folks that were sitting on the other side of the courtroom behind
20	Mr. Matthews were taking photographs of them outside earlier.
21	THE COURT: Taking photographs of who?
22	MR. GIORDANI: Of them. Them. The family members of
23	Mersey Williams.
24	THE COURT: Oh.
25	MR. GIORDANI: So, apparently, they have already
	226
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667 Bates No. 0939 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4 Ba

1	handled and escort and they were escorted out, because they felt
2	very uncomfortable and scared. I apologize this is coming to you
3	so late, but I was examining witnesses and I didn't quite get what
4	was being conveyed to me.
5	So it was not reported to Marshal Hawks, it was reported
6	to, I guess, the sergeant or something. And then or there was a
7	request for further people to escort the rest of the family out. I'm
8	not
9	THE COURT: Okay. Like, with a phone?
10	MR. GIORDANI: Yes. I'm not accusing, of course,
11	Mr. Matthews of anything, you know, but I wanted to tell the Court
12	that and, considering the issues we had previously, I want it noted
13	for the record.
14	THE COURT: Okay. Thank you.
15	MR. LEVENTHAL: 9:00 tomorrow?
16	THE COURT: 9:00.
17	MR. LEVENTHAL: Great. Thank you, Judge.
18	[Court recessed for the evening at 4:55 p.m.]
19	///
20	
21	
22	ATTEST: I do hereby certify that I have truly and correctly
23	transcribed the audio/video proceedings in the above-entitled case to the best of my ability.
24	Shawna Ortega, CET*562
25	
	227
	Shawna Ortega • CET-562 • Certified Electronic Transcriber • 602.412.7667
	Bates No. 0940 Case No. 06C228460-2 / Jury Trial - Day 4
	Ba